

3716. a. 25.

A

SUMMARY EXPOSITION

of the

INTERNAL SENSE

of the

PROPHETS

and the

PSALMS OF DAVID.

With a two-fold Index to the Subjects of the Work.

Translated from the posthumous Works of

Emanuel Swedenborg.

Servant of our Lord Jesus Christ.

CHESTER.

Printed and sold by C. W. Leadbeater.

Sold also by,

B. Crosby, No. 4. Stationer's Court, LONDON;
J. Mundell and Son, Edinburgh; I. and I Clarke,
Manchester; and all other Booksellers in Town
and Country. 1799.

MOYTHO 923 191 10 1032

10

在 2 页 3 行 1 处 改正 1 处

PROPHETS

[illegible]

1963-1964

1. The first step is to identify the problem or question that needs to be answered. This involves understanding the context and the specific requirements of the task.

1944-1945

A

SUMMARY EXPOSITION,

&c.

ISAIAH.

Chap. I. **T**HAT the Church is become vastated by Evil of Life, verse 1 to 8; that there are few Remains, verse 9; that therefore their External Worship can avail Nothing, verse 10 to 15; an Exhortation that they may repent from the Evil of Life, and that thereby they may receive Good, verse 16 to 19; that they have falsified the Word, verse 20 to 23; that the Lord will come to destroy these, and renew the Church with others, verse 24 to 27; this will be done when there is Nothing of the Church left amongst them, verse 28 to 31.

Chap. II. Manifestation of the Lord's Advent, and at the same Time of the New Heaven and New Church, concerning which, verse 1 to 5; because in the former Church there was mere False and Evil thence derived [*et malum falsi*], verse 6 to 9; manifestation of the Lord's Advent, that he is about to destroy all who are in the Love of Self, and in the Pride of their own Intelligence,

verse 10 to 18; manifestation concerning the Last Judgment, and of the Casting of the Evil into Hell, verse 10, 19, 20, 21; the Separation of the Good from them, who are but few, verse 22.

Chap. III. That there is about to be a Defect of the Knowledge of Good and Truth, verse 1 to 7; because in Evils and Falsifications, verse 8 to 12. That the Lord is about to come to Judgment, verse 13, 14; and that those who have perverted the Truths of the Word will be cast into Hell, verse 15 to 26.

Chap. IV. That there will then be a new Church from the Lord, verse 1 to 3; and Providence, lest the Word should be further perverted, verse 4 to 6.

Chap. V. That the Church is instituted by the Lord with a plenary Degree of Truths and Goods from the Word, verse 1, 2; that it is become perverted, verse 3, 4, 7; that it is farther destroyed by Falsifications of the Truth and Good of the Word, verse 7 to 15; that the Lord is about to come and place the Church among others, verse 16, 17; that they who have perverted the Truths and Goods of the Church, are ready to perish from Falses and Evils of all Kinds, verse 20 to 30.

Chap. VI. That the Lord will appear in the midst of his Divine Truth, which is the Word, verse 1 to 4. That the Doctrines of the Church derived from the Non-Understanding of the Word, would be impure, verse 5 to 8; Prediction that all Understanding of the Word would perish, until they would no longer know

in the Church, what Truth and Good is, verse 9 to 13.

Chap. VII. That Ignorance of Truth, and a Non-Understanding of the Word, would enter in and begin to destroy the Church, verse 1 to 6; Prediction that this would not be done as yet, verse 7 to 9; but that it would be done at the Time, when the Lord should come into the World, verse 10 to 16; that then all Understanding of the Word would be perverted by Scientifics, and Reasonings thence derived, even untill Nothing would remain, verse 17, to 20; that then Truth will be taught in all Abundance, verse 21, 22; that the Church will then be entirely devastated, verse 23, 24; but that it will be otherwise with those who receive Truths, verse 25.

Chap. VIII. Prediction that before this Time the Knowledge and Preception of Truth would be ready to perish, verse 1 to 4; because they would not be able to understand the Word purely, verse 5, 6; that the Church is about to perish entirely, by Raciocinations from Falses, so that Conjunction with God can be effected no longer, verse 7 to 12; and that they do not know the Lord, who is the Word and the Church, verse 13 to 16. That however others know the Lord, who have rejected Falses and removed Falsifications, and who by Combats against Evils and Falses receive Reformation, verse 17 to 21; although in the Church there is mere False, verse 22.

Chap. IX. Of the Lord's Advent, and of the New Church which is about to receive him, verse 1, 2, 3; but not the Old Church, which is utterly destroyed, verse 4; that the Lord, who is described and who will defend

from Falses and Evils, will do all Things, verse 5, 6; that the Old Church from Self-derived Intelligence will falsify and pervert all the Good and Truth of the Word, and therefore of the Church, even until Nothing remains, verse 7 to 20.

Chap. X. Of the farther Vastation of the Church, by which the Truths and Goods of the Church are withheld by others verse 1, 2; that they will perish in the Time of the Last-Judgment, verse 3, 4; that they have perverted the Truths by Raciocinations from Self-derived Intelligence, verse 5 to 11; that these are to be entirely destroyed in the Time of the Last-Judgment from the Lord, that scarce any Thing belonging to Natural Truth will remain with them, verse 12 to 19; that they who believe in the Lord will be saved, and preserved lest they should be ensnared through Confirmations of the False [Principle] by Raciocinations, verse 20, 21, 22, 24; that the Church is entirely devastated, by Scientifics perverting the Truths of the Church, and confirming Falses, verse 23, 25 to 34.

Chap. XI. Of the Lord's Advent. That He will judge from the Divine Wisdom: and that He will save the Faithful, and destroy the Unfaithful, verse 1 to 5. The State of Innocence among those in the Heavens who believe in Him, verse 6 to 9; that they who are in Falses from Ignorance, and do not suffer themselves to be seduced by Falses and Evils, will be received by the Lord, 10, 11, 12; that the Church will then be able to understand the Word, and to discuss Falses of

ISAIAH.

5

all Kinds, verse 13, 14, 15; which Falses will be no longer able to do Injury to them, verse 16.

Chap. XII. Confession and Celebration of the Lord on account of Salvation, verse 1 to 6.

Chap. XIII. In this Chapter, concerning the Adulteration of Good and Prophanation of Truth, which is Babel. That the Lord will come in Divine Power, verse 1, 2, 3; to a severe Judgment upon those who have entirely receded, to destroy them, verse 4 to 9; inasmuch as there is no longer any Good and Truth remaining with them, verse 10, 11, 12; that therefore they will all perish with their Evils and Falses, verse 13 to 18; and remain in Hell, where are dire and horrible Evils and Falses, verse 19 to 22.

Chap. XIV. Of the New Church which will be renewed, verse 1, 2, 3. Of Judgment upon those who have adulterated the Goods of the Church, and prophaned it's Truths, which Babel did, verse 4, 5, 6; the Casting of them into the Hell where are the most wicked of all, verse 7 to 12, 15 to 21; their Pride, that they wish to divide the Government of Heaven with the Lord, verse 13, 14; concerning their horrid Fate, verse 22, 23; that they will perish who destroy and prophane the Truths of the Word by Reasonings from their own Intelligence, verse 24 to 27. Of Judgment upon those who place Religion in Knowledges only, who are of Philistia, verse 28 to 32; that they being removed the Church will be safe,

Chap. XV. Of the Last Judgment upon those who

have rejected the Good of Charity, and perverted the Good of the Word, who are Moab; of their Destruction, verse 1 to 9.

Chap. XVI. That the Lord is not acknowledged by them, verse 1, 2; that they will remain untill the Lord's Coming, and then will be judged, verse 3, 4, 5; what their Quality is, and what it will be after their Judgment, verse 6 to 14.

Chap. XVII. Of those who place Religion only in the Science of Things known, which Damascus did; that they will be destroyed, verse 1, 2; that they will be subservient to the New Church, verse 3; that this Science of Knowledge will then become scarce, verse 4, 5, 6; but that they will be informed by the Lord, verse 7, 8; that they who do not suffer themselves to be informed by the Lord will be in the Want of all Things, and instead of Truths will lay hold of Falses, verse 9 to 14.

Chap. XVIII. Of those who desire to remain in blind Ignorance respecting the Things pertaining to Salvation, who are Cush, verse 1, 2; that when the Church is renewed they will be rejected as being of no Worth, verse 3 to 6; but yet they who are in Ignorance on Account of the Church not being among them, will be received by the Lord, verse 7.

Chap. XIX. Of those who make to themselves a Religion from the Science only of such Things as belong to the Word, and the Church, and who enter into it; which Egypt did: that hence arises Controversies and Heresy, and that they enter into Falses of all Kinds, verse

1 to 4; that all Truths are ready to perish among them, verse 5 to 10; that there is Insanity in the Place of Intelligence, verse 11 to 15; that they are ready to perish, verse 15 to 17, that such Scientifics may be of Use whilst they are informed in Truths by the Lord, verse 18 to 22; that then the Spiritual, Rational, and Scientific [Principles] will act as one, verse 23 to 25.

Chap, XX. Of the same, because they are deprived of Truths; that Raciocinations will destroy them, and devastate them from all the Good of Religion, verse 1 to 6.

Chap. XXI. That Natural Good would no longer remain, verse 1 to 4. The Expectation of the Lord when the first Natural [Principle] would imbibe Truth and Good, verse 5 to 7; also the Rational, verse 8, 9, 10; the Adulteration of Good and Truth ceases, verse 9; That the Lord's Advent may be expected, verse 11, 12; that then the Knowlegdes of Good and Truth will be received by those who were in Ignorance respecting them, verse 13, 14; that when He does come all the Knowledges of Good and Truth will perish so that none will remain, verse 15 to 18.

Chap. XXII. Of Self-derived Intelligence, that the Truths of the Church perish through it, verse 1 to 7; that the Internals of the Church utterly perish through it even 'till it sinks into Ignorance respecting the Lord, verse 8 to 12; that then the Sense of the Word will be destroyed from the Delight of the False [Principle], verse 13 to 15; that they are ready to perish, verse 16 to 19; that the Power of the Word will remain, guarded

by the Lord, verse 20 to 24 ; that this also will perish, verse 25.

Chap. XXIII. Of the Church devastating and devastated as to all Knowledge of Good and Truth, which is Tyre, that it could no longer by Knowledges retain any Truth of the Church as before, verse 1 to 9; that it would be farther vastated by Reasonings from Falses verse 10 to 14; that the Devastation of the Knowledge of Truth would increase itself, and would continue untill the Lord's Coming, verse 15 to 17; that Knowledges, will then belong to others, verse 18.

Chap. XXIV. That the Church would be so entirely devastated, that there would be no longer any Thing of the Church remaining, but instead thereof Falses and Evils, verse 1 to 13; that they who are without the Church will be able to receive Illustration from the Lord, verse 14, 15, 16; that the Church will entirely perish, and be destroyed, verse 16 to 20; that they will be cast into Hell, verse 21, 22; that there will be a New Church from the Lord instead of the Old, verse 22, 23.

Chap. XXV. A Confession of the Lord, verse 1; after all Things belonging to the Church have entirely perished, verse 2; that then they may not perish, and that they who are without the Church may be received and preserved, lest they should be infested by them, verse 3, 4, 5; that the Lord will manifest Truths to them, and remove the Defect of Ignorance of Truth (*et ablaturus abortam cæcitatem*), verse 6 to 8; Confession of the

Lord by them, verse 9, 10 ; that the Adulteration of the Good of the Church and of the Word will be entirely destroyed, verse 10 to 12.

Chap. XXVI. Glorification of the Lord on Account of the Doctrine of Truth from Him, which would be received and acknowledged, verse 1 to 4 ; that the old destroyed Church is entirely rejected, verse 5, 6 ; on which Account there is then an Expectation of the Lord's Coming, verse 7, 8, 9 ; which the Wicked will not receive, verse 10, 11 ; that the Lord alone will teach all Things, verse 12, 13 ; that they who persuade Falses of Doctrine will be entirely rejected by the Judgment, verse 14, 15 ; that from the Ignorance in which they were before they were not able to grow better, verse 16, 17, 18 ; that still they were preparing and would receive Life, verse 19 ; that they would be preserved, whilst they who were in the Persuasion of the False [Principle] should be destroyed by the Last Judgment, verse 19, 20, 21.

Chap. XXVII. That there is no longer Good and Truth in the Natural Man, verse 1 ; that yet the Truth of the Church is preserved, verse 2, 3 ; that all Evil and False will be destroyed in the Day of Judgment, verse 4, 5 ; that afterwards there will be a New Church, verse 6 ; among those with whom Truths are not thus destroyed, verse 7, 8 ; that in this Time all true Worship, with all Truth and Good is ready to perish, which will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 8 to 12 ; that afterwards there well exist a new Church which will acknowledge the Lord, verse 12, 13.

Chap. XXVIII. Of those who have falsified Truths from Self-derived Intelligence, who are the Drunkards of Ephraim; that their Falses had been before ready to burst forth, verse 1, 2; that Truths are ready to perish, verse 3, 4; that the Lord will teach Truths when he cometh, verse 5, 6; that then all Doctrines would be filled with Falses and Evils, verse 7, 8; that they were not capable of being informed and taught Truths, verse 9, 10; that they would be rejected, verse 11, 12, 13; that they deride the Things which belong to Heaven and the Church, and will reject what is from the Lord, verse 14, 15, 16; that although they are ready to be reprobated and will not understand, yet they will be taught, verse 17 to 21; that they will be continually taught, but that still they would not receive, verse 22 to 29.

Chap. XXIX. Of Doctrines derived from the Truth of the Church destroyed, which is Ariel, that it would entirely perish, verse 1 to 4; that Falses would increase and farther pervert untill the Church would perish, verse 5, 6; that the False would appear as Truth, verse 7, 8; that on Account of Falses they would not be able to see Truths verse 9 to 12; that their Worship is External without an internal, verse 13; that there is no longer the Understanding of Truth, verse 14; because they would think wrongly of God, verse 15, 16; that the old Church having perished a new One will be instituted by the Lord, verse 17, 18, 19; that all who are against Truth and Good will perish, verse 20, 21; it will be otherwise to those who shall receive the Lord, because

they will be able to understand Truths, verse 22, 23, 24.

Chap. XXX. That they who trust in the Science of the Natural Man, consequently in their own Intelligence, deceive themselves, verse 1 to 5. Of the Learned, or they who are taught from Self, verse 6; that Science seduces them, and that they recede from the Word, verse 7 to 10; and from the Lord, verse 11; that consequently they have no Truth, and thus no Good, verse 12 to 14; that they ought to trust in the Lord, verse 15; that they who trust in themselves and their own Learning have not the least Intelligence, verse 16, 17; that the Lord turns Himself to those who trust in Him, verse 18, 19; that they will be instructed, verse 20, 21; that then they will reject those Things which belong to their own Intelligence, verse 22; that then they will have Truth in all Abundance, and Wisdom, verse 23 to 26; when they who are in Falses derived from Evil are about to perish, verse 27, 28; that the former will come into the Delights of Truth and Good from the Lord, verse 29 and 30; that Judgment will be upon those who trust to themselves verse 30, 31; that they who thereby have adulterated the Word will be cast into Hell, verse 32, 33;

Chap. XXXI. That they who trust in their own Learning from Self-derived Intelligence do not trust in the Lord, verse 1; that they are against Him, for which Reason they are in Evil, verse 2; that they have no Understanding of Truth, but fall into Falses, verse 3; that in the Time of Judgment they will be destroyed,

verse 4; that the Lord will then preserve those with whom the Church exists from Him, verse 5, 6; that then Falses and Evils will be rejected, verse 7; that they will perish who trust to themselves, verse 8, 9; that there will be Good from the Lord in the New Church, verse 9.

Chap. XXXII. At which Time the Lord will reign by Divine Truth, verse 1; then Truth will be received and the Understanding of it, verse 2, 3, 4; and Simulation will cease, verse 5; then the false Tongue will speak False, and the evil Will will do Evil, verse 6, 7; and vice versa, verse 8; that then all Things belonging to the Church will cease, verse 9 to 12; and the False [Principle] will become general, verse 13, 14; untill there is Truth from the Lord, then there will be Truth and Good and Preservation from Falses, verse 15 to 18; yet the False [Principle] will remain to the End, verse 19; but not with those who love Truth and Good, verse 20.

Chap. XXXIII. Of those who vastate the Truths of the Church by means of Falses, verse 1; that the Lord will come to preserve His own, verse 2; that Vastators will be dispersed by Him, verse 3, 4; that they have Protection by Divine Truth from the Lord, 5, 6; that then the Devastation of the Church will continue, verse 7, 8, 9; that the Lord's Care will not be to them, verse 10; that Falses and Evils would consume all Things proper to the Church, verse 11, 12; that the Last Judgment will be dreaded, verse 13, 14; that they

who do Good from the Lord will be saved, verse 15, 16, 17; that they must not attend to Falses, or give Credit to them, verse 18, 19; that they are about to be of the Lord's Church, and that they will have Abundance of all Truth, verse 20, 21, 22; and of all Good, and consequently Evil no longer, verse 23, 24.

Chap. XXXIV. The Last Judgment upon all who are in Evils and thence in Falses described, verse 1 to 8; that they will be cast into Hell amongst horrid Evils and Falses, to remain there to Eternity, verse 9 to 15; that this is foretold, verse 16; but it will be otherwise with those who are not of the above Description, verse 16.

Chap. XXXV. That they who were without the Church, who had not the Word, would be accepted that they might be made a Church, and that to them would be given all Things belonging to Heaven, verse 1, 2, 3; that the Lord is about to preserve and liberate them from the Hells, verse 4; and that they would be preserved in the midst of them, verse 6 to 9; that the Church would be placed among these, and the Good of the Church would belong to them, verse 19.

Chap. XXXVI. That Reasonings from Falses would have perverted the Doctrines of the Church, verse 1; by Scientifics falsely applied, verse 2 to 6; and by the Abrogation of representative Worship, verse 7; and that therefore the Church would depart into Perversion, verse 8 to 10; whence would arise mere Evils and Falses, verse 11, 12; even 'till they would blaspheme the Lord,

but they would have no Power, verse 13 to 20; which is manifested, verse 21, 22.

Chap. XXXVII. Of those who had done Repentance and consulted Truths of Doctrine, verse 1 to 5; and had perceived that they would perish who had blasphemed the Lord, verse 6, 7; who still greatly blasphemed, as that Nothing would be in anywise able to prevail against them, verse 8 to 13; that they who have consulted Doctrine derived from the Word will do Repentance, and pray to the Lord for Assistance against Blasphemers, verse 14 to 20; and will carry an Answer in their Heart that they who had blasphemed the Lord would perish, of which Blasphemy also, verse 21 to 27; that therefore they cannot proceed beyond these Things, verse 28, 29; because the New Church will exist in it's own Time, verse 30 to 32; wherefore the Old Church cannot be destroyed as yet, verse 33 to 35; but that nevertheless it will be entirely destroyed, verse 36 to 38.

Chap. XXXVIII. Because they had done Repentance that therefore they were preserved from Destruction, verse 1 to 6; that therefore the Time of the Lord's Advent would be protracted, verse 7, 8; that nevertheless the Church would come to an End, verse 9 to 15; Exhortation that they might repent, verse 16 to 20; that there was Natural Good as yet with some, verse 21, 22.

Chap. XXXIX. Prediction that all the Goods of the Word were about to be adulterated, and it's Truths prophaned, even untill Nothing of Good and Truth

would remain, which is Babel, verse 1 to 7 ; but not as yet, verse 8.

Chap. XL. The Lord's Advent foretold, when the Good would be saved, and the Evil would perish, verse 1 to 5 ; that Truth will be banished from all, verse 6 to 8 ; A Prediction of the Lord's Advent, and of the Salvation of those who may receive Him, verse 9 to 11 ; because He is Omnipotent, and Omniscient, verse 12 to 14 ; that all and every Thing against Him are as Nothing, verse 15 to 18 ; that Self-derived Intelligence is as Nothing, verse 19, 20 ; that the Dominion over all Things belongs to the Lord, and without Him all Things must fall, verse 21 to 25 ; that He governs the Heavens, verse 26 ; the Reason why the Church is ignorant of this, verse 27 ; that the Lord will sustain the Church with those who are able to look to Him, verse 28, 29, 31 ; that they who do not will be able to prevail Nothing, but must fall, verse 30.

Chap. XLI. Of the Last Judgment executed by the Lord from His Humanity in which he was in the world, verse 1, 2, 3. That it was done by His Divine [Principle], verse 4, 5, 6 ; that they who were in Self-derived Intelligence would oppose themselves to Him, verse 8 to 10, 13, 14 ; that they would not be able to prevail in the least against Him, verse 11, 12 ; that they would be utterly dispersed, verse 15, 16 ; that they who trust in the Lord will not decay, verse 16, 17 ; that to them there will be Truths and Goods in all Abundance, verse 18, 19, 20 ; that the Rest will not know or be able

to do any Thtng, verse 22, 23, 24; that they who were in Ignorance of Truth will come to the Lord, verse 25, 26; with whom the Church will exist, verse 27; that there could be Nothing but False and Evil from themselves, verse 28, 29.

Chap. XLII. Of the Lord, in whom is the Divine [Principle], that He will lead and teach gently, verse 1 to 4; that He will save from His Divine [Principle], verse 5 to 8; A Prediction of the Lord's Advent, and the Joy of those who were ready to approach to Him, who before had lived in Ignorance, verse 9 to 12; that He was about to fight for them against the Hells, which He would overcome, and destroy their Power, verse 13, 14, 15; that then they who were in Ignorance would be Illustrated, verse 16; that they who trust in Self-derived Intelligence, and thus in Falses, will be driven away, verse 17; the Lord's Patience and Forbearance described; verse 18, 19, 20; and also His Righteousness, verse 21; that they who at that Time belonged to the Church had deprived them of all Truths, and that they were become hated by these, verse 22, 23, 24; that He will suffer grievous Things from them, and that He will sustain them, verse 25.

Chap. XLIII. Of the Redemption and Salvation of those who are in the New Church from the Lord, verse 1; that Falses and Evils would not be able to injure them, verse 2; that they would approach to Him from every Quarter, and from every Nation, verse 3 to 8; that this is predicted, verse 9; that He is the very same

who should come, which had been predicted, verse 10 to 13; that all who adulterate and prophane the Goods and Truths of the Church will be destroyed, verse 14; which He will do Himself, verse 15; who will save His own, and destroy all the Power of Hell, verse 16, 17; that from Him there would be a New Heaven and New Church, formed from those who had been before entirely destitute of Truths, verse 18 to 21; because the Church itself will not have worshipped Him, but have wearied Him by Transgressions, which He had born both from the Beginning and Afterwards, verse 22 to 27; wherefore it would be entirely rejected, verse 28.

Chap. XLIV. Of those who should acknowledge the Lord, that they would receive the Holy Spirit, verse 1 to 4; that He is Jehovah, who Himself had foretold that this would be, verse 5 to 7; that there is no other God, verse 8; that they who do not worship Him alone are Falsifiers, verse 9 to 11. Of those who form to themselves contrary Things of Religion from their own Intelligence, how they make the False to appear as True, and Evil as Good, whence they have a Semblance of Divine Worship, verse 12 to 20. To the Jewish Church, that it may desist from such Things, verse 21, 22; to the New Church, that the Lord alone is the God of Heaven and Earth, verse 23, 24; that it should reject such, because they are insane from Self-derived Intelligence, verse 25; when He would renew His Church, verse 26; and destroy the Old, verse 27; that this would be done

by the Lord through His Divine Manhood, which is there signified by Cyrus, verse 28.

Chap. XLV. Of the Lord as to His Divine Manhood which is Cyrus, that all Omnipotence against the Hells belongs to Him from His own Divine [Principle], verse 1, 2; that He is the Divine Wisdom itself, verse 3; through His Divine [Principle], even to the Ultimates, verse 4; that He is no other than Jehovah, that this may be known to all, verse 5, 6; that from Him are all Things, verse 7; they ought to receive Him that they might be saved, verse 8; that this ought not to be doubted whether it is so, or why it is so, verse 9, 10, 11; because He is the God of Heaven, verse 12; and thus will save Men, inasmuch as they were bound by the Hells, verse 13; that they who are in Ignorance, and are * Natural Men, will be accepted, verse 14; that it is hid whence Salvation is effected, verse 15; that they who are in Falses will recede, verse 16; that they who belong to His Church will be saved, verse 17; that they may be thus saved is because Man is born for Heaven, verse 18; that this is predicted in the Word, verse 19, that they will accede who are in Good, but they will

* By Natural Men our Author does not mean Sensual Men, or Men totally unregenerate, but such as are receptive of the lowest Order of Good and Truth from the Lord: of which he often observes in his various Theological Writings there are three Kinds or Degrees, viz. Coelestial, Spiritual, and Natural.

recede who are in Evil, verse 20 ; that they may receive Him because He alone is God, and from Him is all safety, verse 21, 22 ; that all the Life of Heaven is from Him alone, verse 23 to 25 ; and that it is not with those who are against Him, verse 24.

Chap. XLVI. Of the Prophanation of Truth, which is Bel ; that the Affections of False and Evil are amongst them, verse 1 ; that they are no longer able to understand Truth, verse 2 ; of those who are not such, that they will be taught and led by the Lord, verse 3, 4, 5 ; that the Rest take Goods and Truths from the Word and prophane them, and make to themselves a Religion in which there is no Life, verse 6, 7 ; that they ought to consider that there is no other Religion than what is commanded in the Word, where all Things are Truths, verse 8 to 12 ; that the Lord's Advent is at Hand, from which is Salvation, verse 13.

Chap. XLVII. Of those who adulterate Good, and prophane Truth, who are Babel ; that they have Dominion no longer, verse 1 ; who devise Falses of Faith and Evils of Love ; that they will be destroyed untill they may be no longer, verse 2, 3 ; by the Lord, verse 4 ; they who prophane will be driven away, verse 5 ; that this Prophanation will have invaded the Church and perverted it, verse 6 ; that they believe themselves to rule over all, verse 7 ; and that their Dominion will not cease on Account of their abominable Inventions of Worship in which they trust, verse 8, 9 ; that because they have raised themselves above all in the World

they will be entirely destroyed, verse 10, 11; that all Devices and Inventions of Worship will avail Nothing when they are cast into Hell, verse 12 to 15.

Chap. XLVIII. Exhortation to the Church, that it may leave off adulterating the Goods, and prophaning the Truths of the Word, that they may become a real Church, and may acknowledge the Lord, but in vain, verse 1, 2; that they would be averse, which is made known to them, verse 3, 4, 5; lest by chance they might believe they themselves were superior to others, verse 5; and that they will not have known it, verse 6, 7; when nevertheless they were such from the Beginning, verse 8; that they would not be destroyed as yet on Account of Reasons proper to them, and that the time will as yet be prolonged, verse 9, 10, 11; that He is Himself the God of Heaven and Earth, verse 12, 13; that He is the Lord, who would come among those adulterating and prophaning the Word, and would declare the same to them, verse 14 to 17; if they would have been Obedient that they would have had the Goods and Truths of the Church in all Abundance, verse 18, 19; if they would have forsaken the Adulterations and Falsifications of the Word and the Pride of Ruling, they would have been in all Things of the Church, verse 20, 21; but that the Church is not among them because they are averse, verse 22.

Chap. XLIX. Of the Redemption and Salvation of the Faithful by the Lord; the Lord is there signified by Israel; that there would be given Doctrine from God,

verse 1, 2, 3; which would be in vain in the Church, verse 4; that the Church will be renewed by Him with all Things belonging to it, verse 5, 6; that they will submit themselves, verse 7; that He will teach them all the Truths of Life, verse 7 to 11; that they who are remote from Truths will be received, verse 12; wherefore there is Joy to them, verse 13; but they can not believe the Lord will have Remembrance of them; that they will be constantly remembered, verse 14, 15, 16; that Falses and Evils will be removed, verse 17, 19; an Accession to the Church from all Quarters, verse 18; that Heaven will be enlarged on their Account, verse 19, 20; that great Numbers will be received from those who had not the Word, and for this Reason had no Truth, who will worship the Lord, and be instructed in Divine Truths, verse 21, 22, 23; that Evils from Hell cannot enter among them, verse 24, 25; that they will be removed from them who have endeavoured to introduce Evil and False, who will be in the Hells, verse 26.

Chap. L. That the former Church is rejected, verse 1; because there is no Obedience therein, nor Belief that the Divine Power will save, wherefore all Things belonging to the Church are hid from them, verse 2, 3; that the Lord will constantly teach, verse 4, 5; that they will disgracefully use the Lord, but that He will sustain it, verse 6, 7; that He will become Righteousness by the Divine [Principle] in Himself, verse 8, 9; that they who are against Him will perish by Falses derived from Evil, verse 9; that they who are at a Dis-

tance from Truths may trust in Him and acknowledge Him, verse 10; and that the Rest with their Evils and Falses thence derived will be cast into Hell, verse 11.

Chap. LI. That the Worshippers of God should look to the Lord, from whom their Worship exists, and to the Church, by which it exists, verse 1, 2; because the Lord will fill them with Intelligence, and make them blessed, verse 3; inasmuch as from Him is all Good and Truth, and in Him every Nation may confide, verse 4, 5; there is Nothing abiding to Eternity but that which is from Him, verse 6; they who love Good should look to Him, and make no Account of the Oppositions of Men, because they will perish from Falses and Evils, verse 7, 8; to the Lord, because the Divine Power that they may act is from Him, because He is able to remove the Hells that they may be enabled to pass over these Dangers chearfully, verse 9, 10, 11; that they ought not to be afraid of the Evils thence derived and of their Infestation, verse 12, 13; that the Lord will lead safely in whatsoever Manner Hell may oppose, verse 14, 15; He will put Heaven and the Church in Order by His Divine [Principle], verse 16; from those with whom were Falses arising from Ignorance, verse 17, 18; that before there was a Defect of Truth and Good, whence arose unbounded Falsities, verse 19, 20; that the Lord will take these Falsities away, verse 21, 22; and they will be possessed by those who reject them with Contempt who are delivered from them, verse 23.

Chap. LII. To the New Church, that the Doctrine

of Truth will be enlarged, lest the False [Principle] should forcibly enter, verse 1; that they should reject Falses, verse 2; by which they have been ensnared, and from which they will be liberated, verse 3; because they were infected with Knowledges of the False [Principle], confirmed by Raciocinations, verse 4; whence is Evil and Ignorance of God, verse 5; but they will be able to know their God when He cometh into the World, verse 6, 7; when He will renew the Church, verse 8, 9; and will manifest Himself, verse 10; and then they will relinquish the Religions in which are such Falses, verse 11; that the Lord will lead gradually, verse 12, 13; that He will appear in Humility, verse 14; that then they who are in Goods and Truths will see and approach, verse 14, 15.

Chap. LIII. Of the Lord's Appearance in a State of Humiliation. That it can scarcely be believed that the Omnipotence of God is in the Lord, verse 1; because He would appear as vile, and therefore to be contemned, verse 2, 3; and that He will appear as though the Divine [Principle] was not in Him, verse 4; when nevertheless by it is Salvation, verse 5; that He would sustain all Things even to the Passion of the Cross, verse 6, 7, 8; and that He would subjugate the Hells, verse 9; that the New Church would exist by the Passion of the Cross, verse 10, 11; and because He sustained such Things He will come off Conqueror, verse 12.

Chap. LIV. That there will be many Truths of the Church amongst those with whom the Church was not

before; which will be greatly increased, verse 1, 2, 3; that they will not remember the former Falsity, because the Lord will be the God of the Church, verse 4, 5; that they were as without God for some Time, verse 6, 7; that this took Place when there was no Church, but to be renewed by the Lord, verse 8; at which Time there is no Truth, when afterwards they will not be forsaken, verse 9, 10; that they will have Doctrinals filled with Spiritual and Coelestial Truths from the Lord; verse 11, 12, 13; that they shall no longer fear Falsities from Hell, verse 14, 15; that they who are against the Church will be cast into Hell from amongst them, verse 16, 17.

Chap. LV. That Truths may be received freely from the Lord, verse 1; that they ought to reject such Things as have not a Spiritual Life within them, verse 2; that Truth will be given from the Lord in which their is Life, and by which Conjunction can be effected, verse 3, 4; that they will approach to the Lord who before did not know him, verse 5, 6. Of Repentance, verse 7; that they do not know the way by which Salvation is effected, verse 8, 9; which is by the Coming of the Lord, verse 10, 11; that by it alone there is heavenly Felicity, verse 12; and instead of Evil and falshood good and Truth to Eternity, verse 13.

Chap. LVI. That the Lord the Saviour is about to come, verse 1; he is happy who hath a holy Union of the Divine and Human [Principles], and of the Lord with the Church, verse 2; that Strangers to the Church,

(*quod extranei*) who have this Holy Union will be received into the Church before the Rest, verse 4, 5; and that they also who are in Falses derived from Ignorance will be introduced, and that their Worship will be received, verse 6, 7; that the Rest will also be brought to, verse 8, 9; because they had been seduced by those who were in the Lusts of Evil, verse 10, 11; and who desire only to rave in Falses, verse 12.

Chap. LVII. That there is no longer Truth or Good or Life among them, verse 1, 2; because they have falsified and adulterated them, verse 3; speaking against the Divine [Principle], verse 4; who love Falses, and destroy Truths of all Kinds, verse 5; and worship those Things which are from self-derived Intelligence, verse 6; and exalt the Doctrine thence derived even to Worship, verse 7; and have published it before all, and have extended it to Falses of all Kinds, verse 8; and call them celestial Goods and Truths; and worship them with all Submission, verse 9; that they would not draw back because they were from self-derived Intelligence, verse 10; this was in Consequence of their not having consulted the Lord, who would have taught them, verse 11, 12; that Falses will destroy them; it will be otherwise with those who love the Lord; that He will teach Truths, and remove Falses, verse 13, 14; that the Lord will do this with the humble in Heart, verse 15; that this cannot be done with those who are wise from Propriety, verse 16, 17; but with

those who grieve on Account of it, verse 18; not with those who from a natural Ground (*ex naturali*) bring forth Evils and Falses, from which they will never be removed, verse 20, 21.

Chap. LVIII. Of the Iniquity of the old Church, which will be laid open, verse 1; they are as they who love Truth, verse 2; and as they who convert themselves, verse 3; but they turn themselves from an evil Ground (*ex malo*), verse 4;—that Conversion does not consist in speaking piously, but in fleeing from Evils, verse 5, 6; and to exercise Charity, verse 7; then they will have Truths in Abundance, and the Lord will be with them, verse 8 to 11; thus the Church will be with them; and all Things belonging to the Church will be restored, verse 12; that if they have the holy Union of the Lord, with the Church, they will come into Heaven, verse 13, 14.

Chap. LIX. That the Lord can hear, and is able to do all Things, but that Falses and Evils hinder, verse 1, 2; that Truths are falsified by them, whence arise Evils of Life and Falses of Doctrine, verse 3, 4; that such Things as ensnare and deceive, and afterwards destroy, should be refused, verse 5; that those Things with them which belong to Doctrine and Life, can be of no avail to any Thing, verse 6; they are diligent to pervert, whence Vastation arises, verse 7; what follows, destroys the Truths of the Church with themselves,

verse 8, hence it is that they are in False, and can see Nothing in the midst of Light, verse 9, 10; hence there is no Salvation, verse 11; because there is Nothing but Evils, and Aversion to Truth, and thus Aversion to the Lord, verse 12 to 15.—Inasmuch as there was not any one in Truth, and not any one in the Lord, therefore He fought alone from Divine Truth, by His own power, verse 16, 17; as from Vengeance, verse 18; wherefore Divine Worship belongs to Him, because from Him is Redemption, verse 19, 20; and that from His Divine [Principle] is all the Truth of the Church to Eternity, verse 21.

Chap. LX. The Advent of the Lord with Divine Truth, when there is Nothing but the False and Evil of the False, verse 1, 2; that the Divine [Principle] is only in the Lord, verse; they will approach to Him in great Abundance from all Quarters, even they who are external, verse 3, 4, 5; who will worship the Lord from Good and Truth, verse 6, 7; that they will approach who are in the Shade of Truth, verse 8; that with them there will be the Truths of the Church, and the Church, verse 9, 10; that Accession will continue, to the end that there may be Safety, verse 11, 12; that spiritual-moral Men will approach, verse 13; also they who before had not known the Lord, verse 14; who will learn spiritual Truths from the Lord, verse 15, 16; that with them the Natural [Principle] will become Spiritual, verse 17; the Perversion of Truth,

and Good will be no longer, verse 18; neither the love of the False [Principle], but the love of the Lord, verse 19; and this to Eternity, verse 20; in Heaven, with increasing Intelligence, verse 21, 22;—these Things will be done when the Lord cometh, verse 22;

Chap. LXI. Of the Lord's Advent, to save those who are in Ignorance of Truth, yet are in the Desire of it, and at which Time Judgment is to be effected, verse 1, 2, 3; that then those things belonging to the Church, which had been destroyed, will be restored, verse 4; the External of the Church, verse 5; the Internal of the Church, verse 6; more than at any Time before, verse 7; that Conjunction will be effected by their Truths and Goods, verse 8; and they will be acknowledged, verse 9; that such Things belonging to the Church will exist when the Lord cometh, verse 10, 11.

Chap. LXII. Of the Lord's Advent, and concerning the Church at that Time, as to it's Nature; that a Church would exist, which will acknowledge the Lord, in which Church there will be the Truths of Heaven themselves, and more than before, verse 1, 2, 3, that they will not be separated from the Lord, as before, but be conjoined with Him, verse 4, 5; that this will be joyfully announced untill it takes Place, verse 6, 7; that then the Truths of the Word will not be for those who would falsify them, but for those who

receive them, verse 8, 9; that a Preparation will be made, verse 10; and it will be announced that the Lord will come, verse 10, 11; and that this Church will be from Him, verse 12.

Chap. LXIII. Of the Lord, and His Combats—
The Lord as Divine Truth, or the Word, from which is His Divine Power, verse 1; that the Word is entirely adulterated and destroyed, verse 2; that there was not any one in Truths, and that therefore the Lord combated alone, and conquered, that there might be Salvation to the Faithful, verse 3, 4, 5, 6; that this was done from His Mercy, that they who are willing to receive Truths might be saved by Him, verse 7, 8; that He might lead them from His Divine Love, verse 9; that they who were before, had turned themselves from His Church, verse 10; that nevertheless, at a former Period, in this Church Men had been led and preserved in the midst of Hell, verse 11 to 14; A Prayer to the Lord, that He would be merciful, because He only could redeem, verse 15, 16; that otherwise they would have perished, and Hell would have had the Dominion, verse 17, 18; that when the Lord shall come, then there will be Power, verse 19.

Chap. LXIV. That the Lord will make Infernals to perish, when He comes with Divine Power, verse 1, 2; and which had not before been heard to have been done, verse 3, 4; that thus He will save the Faithful, verse

5; that all are in Sins, and no one safe unless He should come, verse 6, 7; when nevertheless all were created by Him, verse 8; that therefore He will look to them, verse 9; when all things belonging to the Church were vastated, verse 10, 11; this the Lord can not bear.

Chap. LXV. That the Lord had been present with those who were against Him, who are in the dire Loves of False and Evil, and who reject Him, verse 1 to 6; that they will perish on Account of their contrary Worship, verse 6, 7; that all Things belonging to the Church will not perish yet, because a Church will be formed, verse 8, 9, 10; but that they who have perverted the Word, will perish by Falses, verse 11, 12; that they will become miserable, the others happy, verse 13, 14; these will be conjoined to the Lord, verse 15, 16; that the Lord will establish a new Church, verse 17, 18; in which there will be Goods and Truths of all Kinds, thus all Things belonging to Heaven, verse 19, 20, 21; and that these Goods and Truths will not perish, verse 22, 23; that the Lord will teach, verse 24; that Falses and Evils will no longer destroy, verse 25.

Chap. LXVI That Heaven and the Church are with those who live in Humility, and according to the the Precepts, verse 1, 2; it is otherwise with those who have perverted every Thing of Worship into Evil, verse

3; that they will have Retribution, because they have not been obedient, verse 4; that they who are without the Church obey, and will be received in their stead, verse 5; the Destruction of the Evil, verse 6; that before they would perish the Church would be renewed with others, verse 7, 8; and will be established, verse 9; that Divine Truth will be received with Joy, verse 10, 11; that they would have every Good and Truth, verse 12, 13, 14; that Ruin would be to those who were in Opposition to these Goods and Truths verse 14, 15; and they will perish, verse 16; who had perverted the Holy Things of the Church, verse 17; that there will be an Accession to the Lord from every Quarter, verse 18; from every Religion, verse 19; they will be in every Truth of Doctrine belonging to the Church, verse 20; and in it's Goods, verse 21; that those Things which belong to Heaven and the Church will remain with them, verse 22; that they will worship the Lord continually, verse 23; that they who have rejected Him, will remain in their Falses and Evils to Eternity, verse 24.

JEREMIAH.

Chap. I. **T**HE perverted State of the Church, verse 1, 2, 3—Of the Lord, who is signified by Jeremiah, that He would be born into the World in order that He might teach Divine Truth to all, verse 4 to 8; that He would teach the Truths and Goods of the Church, from His Divine [Principle,] and that He would destroy Falses and Evils, verse 9, 10; that the Truths of every Good would be given to them, by the Word, verse 11, 12; but that they would pervert them, verse 13; whence arise Falses of every Kind, against the Truths of the Church, verse 14, 15; and hence contrary Worship, verse 16; that the Lord would admit them that they might fight against Him, and that they would sink under Him because the Divine [Principle] was in the Lord, verse 17, 18, 19.

Chap. II. Of the renewed Church with the Antients—Of it's beginning, that it was defended from Falses and Evils, verse 1, 2, 3; that they had departed from the Lord, without any Cause, who had led and defended them, verse 4, 5, 6; and had taught all Things belonging to the Church, which they had nevertheless perverted as well Truths as Goods, by a departure from Him, verse 7, 8; that still it will be taught with difficulty, verse 9; that no Nation had changed it's Religion

as they had done, verse 10, 11, that they had awfully rejected the Lord, and had hatched to themselves Falses of Doctrine, verse 12, 13; wherefore the Church and it's Doctrines were devastated, verse 14, 15; by Falses from the natural Man, verse 16; that this had taken place because they had rejected the Lord, verse 17; by Scientifics and Raciocinations, verse 18; that they had drawn to themselves punishments because they had separated themselves from the Lord, and had worshiped infernal Things, verse 18, 19; when although genuine Truths were given to them, yet nevertheless they were such, verse 21; howsoever they might appear to perform Worship, that still interiorly they were infernal, verse 22, 23; that they willed to be in Falses and Evils, and fled from Truths and Goods, verse 24, 25; that their Worship is composed of Evils and Falses, verse 26, 27; that this was the Case with all, verse 28, 29; that they would not be brought back although they had been corrected, verse 30; that nevertheless they had not been left by the Lord, but that they had left Him, verse 31, 32; that they had strove to confirm these things by Falsifications of the Word, verse 33, 34; that they had confirmed them by Raciocinations from the natural Man, verse 36; that however their Confirmations would be of no Account, verse 37.

Chap. III. Of the Spiritual Church, or of the Truths of the Church—That Truths were departed, and had been falsified, verse 1, 2, that they were not willing to

understand Truths, verse 3 ; that outwardly they would acknowledge the Word alone in the Letter, not however from the Word, but from Falses, verse 4, 5 ; that the Church, with respect to Truths, had falsified them, and would not be reformed, verse 6, 7 ; that it was similar with the Coelestial Church, or the Church as to the Goods which should be done, that as the Truths had been falsified so also it had adulterated the Goods, verse 7, 8, 9 ; that they had worshipped the Falses derived from Evil, and had perverted Goods more than Truths, verse 10, 11. An Exhortation to the Rejection of the False [Principle] and to the Perception of Truth, that there may be Conjunction, and a Church, verse 12, 13, 14 ; and Knowledge thence derived, verse 15 ; that when the Lord shall come there will be no longer a Representative Church, but a Church, where the Lord Himself would be in the place of Representatives, verse 16, 17 ; that then Truth and Good will make one, verse 18. Of those who will be received by the Lord, in order to be adopted as Sons, verse 19 ; but that the Church would become perverted, verse 20. Acknowledgment and Confession from those who will be of the New Church, that Falses and Evils belong to them, verse 22 to 25.

Chap. IV. An Exhortation to desist from Evils and acknowledge the Lord, from whom is Salvation to those who are in Goods and Truths, verse 1, 2 ; that unless they should desist and turn themselves they will entirely

perish, verse 3, 4; that they who shall acknowledge Him will be removed, whilst the Destruction continues, verse 5, 6; because Destruction as to every Thing of the Church is at hand, verse 7; which doth not cease through external Sorrow, verse 8; nor through Complaints that they should perish, when however it is said, in the Word that they should be saved, verse 9, 10; an Answer that they would not be able to acknowledge and receive, verse 11, 12; that Falses would rush in, verse 13. Of the Corruption of the Church, verse 14, 15; with respect to Doctrine, verse 16; with respect to the Word, verse 17. A Lamentation over these things, verse 18 to 21; that there is no longer the understanding of Truth, verse 22; that all Things belonging to the Church are destroyed, even untill Nothing remains, verse 22 to 27; and no Church, verse 28, 29; that it could not in any manner be restored with them, verse 30; the Despair of those by whom the new Church will exist, verse 31.

Chap. V. That there is not any Truth in Doctrine, or in the Church, and if they believe a Truth, it is False, verse 1, 2; having been driven by Punishments, yet they would not be recovered, verse 3; that this was not from Weakness, (*non ex simplicitate*) but from Purpose and Endeavour, verse 4, 5; therefore Falses of all Kinds, and Evils derived from the False would rush in, verse 6; they had rejected every Mercy, because they perverted all the Truths and Goods which had been

given them in all abundance, verse 7, 8; wherefore it was impossible for them not to perish, verse 9, 10; for Evils and Falses had been acknowledged as Goods and Truths, because they had departed from the Lord, verse 11, 12; and had rendered the Word of no Effect, verse 13; wherefore Evil from Hell would invade them, which would farther destroy all the Goods and Truths of the Church, verse 14 to 17; but not entirely as yet, verse 18; that this had taken Place among them because they had left the Lord, verse 19, 20; when however they might know that the Lord could do all Things, yet they would not know that it is God himself from whom are all Truths and Goods, verse 21 to 24; that this was in Consequence of their delighting to pervert and deceive, verse 25 to 27; and that they are estimated according to it, verse 27, 28; it cannot be but they must perish, verse 29; because all Goods and Truths from their first Principles, to their Ultimates are totally perverted: also because they were determined to do thus to all Things from their highest to their lowest Principles, verse 30, 31.

Chap- VI. Of those who have Conjunction with the Lord in the lowest Heaven, who are the Sons of Benjamin; that the Church will perish with them by Falses derived from Evil, verse 1, 2; that they have Truth and Good no longer, but False and Evil, which destroys them, verse 3, 4, 5; that the Church by these Things is become destroyed among them, verse 6, 7; that as

yet there were some Truths, which could not perish, verse 8, 9, but they would not observe, verse 10; wherefore all Things are destroyed, verse 11; so they will be received by others in their Stead, verse 12; because every Thing among them is perverted, and Nothing safe against the False [Principle], verse 13, 14; which they do not acknowledge to be false, verse 15; and divorce Truths from their Minds, verse 16, 17; wherefore Ruin is among them, verse 18, 19; hence their Works of Worship avail Nothing, verse 20; that Destruction is among them, verse 21; owing to Falses, from which they ratiocinated against the Truths of the Church, verse 22, 23. Of those who are separated, and grieve over them, verse 24, 25, 26; that the Perverse are proved and it is found that there is no Restitution, verse 27 to 30.

Chap. VII. Of those in the lowest Heaven, with whom the Church is as to Good.—To them, verse 1, 2; that they ought to look to Truths and Goods, verse 3; nor believe that the Church is with them, verse 4; unless they live according to the Precepts, and do not violate the Word, verse 5, 6; that if they do not violate the Word that they will be a Church, verse 7; that if the Precepts are lived against, there can be no Worship of the Church, verse 8, 9, 10; that the Church of the Lord is not amongst those who profane Holy Things, verse 11; through it the Destruction of the Church is effected, as elsewhere also here, verse 12 to 15; Intercession can

be of no Avail, verse 16; because it is certain they will profane the Truths and Goods of Heaven, verse 17 to 19; hence is the Destruction of all Things, verse 20, that they trust in the External of Worship, which are Nothing, because there are no Internals of Worship belonging to them, verse 21 to 24; that they had obstinately rejected Internals, even from the Beginning, verse 24, 26. Inasmuch as * Reformation was to no Purpose, every Thing belonging to their Worship would be rejected, because they had profaned all Things belonging to the Church, verse 27 to 31; that they would be cast into Hell, where there is Nothing but False and Evil, verse 32, 33; thus this Church would perish, verse 34.

Chap. VIII. That the Profanators of Truth will be cast into Hell, and will remain in their Profanations, verse 1, 2; that all the rest of them will also perish, verse 3; that they are such as to be incapable of being converted and restored, verse 4, 5, 6; that they do not wish to know any Truth from the Word, rejecting it, verse 7 to 9; wherefore the Truths of the Word which were with

* The Reader will observe, our Author throughout all his theological Writings uniformly makes a Distinction between the Acts of Reformation and Regeneration, the former having an immediate Relation to the Understanding, and consists in it's Purification from false Principles; but the latter to the purification of the Will from evil Affections.

them will be given to others, verse 14; that they defend their Falses, and call them the Truths of the Church, not desiring them to be otherwise than what they are, verse 11, 12; wherefore inasmuch as there is no longer any Good and Truth, they are about to perish, verse 13; a Return to the Word, but in vain, verse 14, 15; then the Fallacies of the sensual Man, and Raciocinations from them will destroy them, and will infect them with Poison, verse 16, 17. Reciprocal Grief and Lamentation, that the Time is so long protracted before the new Church can be renewed among others, verse 18 to Part of verse 2 of Chap. IX.

Chap. IX. That in the Church there is Nothing but what is falsified, and the Evil thence derived, because they depart from the Lord, verse 2, 3; that one False has originated from another until there is Nothing but the False, verse 4, 5, 6; their Deceit, when they are taught what they may will, but yet they do not, verse 6, 7, 8. An Appeal whether they will not perish, verse 9. Grief on Account of the Ruin of every Thing belonging to the Church until there is Nothing of the Church remaining, verse 10, 11, 12; because they have divorced the Word, and obeyed their Lusts, therefore they are in the Falses derived from Evils, verse 13, 14, 15; wherefore they will perish through Evils and the Falses thence derived, verse 16. Lamentation over their Devastation, verse 17 to 19; Lamentation that Destruction is thence derived, verse 20, 21; because Evil and False from Hell is

among them, verse 22 ; that it ought to be known that every Thing belonging to Truth and Good, and every Thing belonging to Power and Wisdom, is from the Acknowledgment of the Lord, verse 23, 24. The Coming of the Lord to Judgment, upon all who are in Externals without Internals, verse 25, 26.

Chap. X. They who desire to be able to prevail by their Self-derived Intelligence, and by their Cunning, ought not to be feared, verse 1, 2 ; the Manner described in which they make Evil to appear as Good, and as though they could prevail by it, verse 3 to 5 ; when nevertheless the Lord alone prevails, verse 6, 7 ; that the Word is abused by Practice, verse 8, 9 ; when nevertheless the Lord alone can govern, verse 10 ; and that they who do not acknowledge Him will perish, verse 11 ; that every Truth is from the Lord, verse 12, 13 ; that Self-derived Intelligence is not of the least Account, that it will perish, verse 14, 15 ; the Church will be otherwise, which will confide in the Lord, verse 16 ; the Preparation of these during the Destruction of the former, verse 17, 18 ; Grief on Account of the Departure of the Church from the Lord ; and it's Vastation, verse 19, 20, 21 ; it's Ruin, verse 22 ; a Prayer to the Lord lest they should perish together with the Evil, verse 23 to 25.

Chap. XI That they ought to obey the Precepts and acknowledge the Lord, which is the Covenant,

verse 1, 2, 3; which was with them when they were reformed, verse 4; that thereby they would have all the Good and Truth of the Church, verse 5, 6; that this had been often declared to them, but they had not been obedient, verse 7, 8; but they had done every Thing contrary thereto, and had acknowledged another God, verse 9, 10; that therefore they would have no Help because every one loved Falses, and worshipped other Gods, verse 11 to 13; Intercession would not avail, verse 14; that they had profaned the Church, and it's Good and Truth, verse 15, 16; which would be manifest by this, that they would deliver the Lord to Death; verse 18, 19; that therefore they would have a Retribution, verse 20; that they would not desire to hear concerning the Lord, verse 21; that they would perish by Falses in the Day of Judgment, verse 22, 23.

Chap. XII. From the Church, which looks for the Lord, enquiring why the Wicked flourish, verse 1, 2; that He may come and remove the Evil, verse 3; because Truth and Good is no longer among them verse 4: that they are in Self-derived Intelligence, verse 5; nor do they desire other Knowledge, verse 6; that the Church, where the Word is, turns itself against the Lord, and is filled with Falses. whence it is become entirely desolated and vastated, verse 7 to 12; that Goods are changed into Evils, verse 13; that therefore they will be expelled, and others will be received in their stead, from whom there will be a Church,

verse 14, 15; which will remain, whilst the Lord is acknowledged, verse 16, 17.

Chap. XIII. That the Truth of the Church represented by a Linen Girdle, would successively perish by Raciocinations from the natural Man, verse 1 to 7; that similar thereto was done with the Church, where the Word is, where they had departed from the Lord; and therefore from Truths, verse 8 to 11; and afterwards had Falses instead of Truths, verse 12, 13; and Destruction thence derived, verse 14; that they should take Heed to themselves lest there be mere False in the Place of Truth, verse 15, 16; Grief on this Account, verse 17; it might be seen that every Truth would perish, verse 18, 19; that there would be Falses in their stead, verse 20; that thence Ruin would be at Hand, verse 21; the Reason—because they were interiorly Evil, and from thence were also become exteriorly Evil, verse 22; that it could not be otherwise, verse 23; wherefore there was Ruin on Account of their having left the Lord, and that they were thence in Falses, verse 24, 25; wherefore their Interiors which were evil, would be laid open, verse 26, 27.

Chap. XIV. That Truth entirely failed in the Church, verse 1 to 3; that they who sought could not find it, verse 4 to 6; a Prayer to the Lord that He would have Mercy, verse 7 to 9; an Answer that they had departed, verse 10; that therefore there is no Atten-

tion to their Prayer, nor to their Worship, verse 11, 12; that they were flattered to believe that there was no Defect and Dessolation of Truth, verse 13; that this was in Consequence of their false Doctrines, which will perish, and they together with them who live according to them, verse 14 to 16; Grief on Account of there not being any Truth either in the Church, or in Doctrine, verse 17, 18; a Complaint on Account thereof, verse 19; Prayer for them, verse 20 to 22.

Chap. XV. An Answer that no Intercession could be available for them; verse 1; that they will be cast into Hell, where there are Falses and Evils of every Kind, verse 2, 3; that they will be expelled from the Church, verse 4, 5; because they had departed, verse 6; that there is no Truth among them, verse 7; inasmuch as they have no Truth, therefore there is the False [Principle], verse 8; that the Church had ceased among them, verse 9, 10; that their Destruction will be in the Time of Judgment, verse 11; that they were utterly destroyed by Falses from the natural Man, hence there are no Truths from the Word among them, that they are taken away, verse 12, 13, 14. Of the Lord, and of his Combats from Divine Truth, verse 15, 16; that he had Grief from their Falses, verse 17, 18; that He would have Victory over them, verse 20 to 21.

Chap. XVI. That with this Church there is no Conjunction with the Lord, because there are no Truths and Goods, verse 1, 2, 3; that they cannot but be cast down into Hell, verse 4; that no Mercy can be granted them, verse 5, 6, 7; because no Good and Truth can be received by them, verse 8; that all Conjunction with the Lord had perished among them, verse 9; that this has thus taken Place because they have departed from worshipping the Lord, hence there is no Worship of God, verse 10, 11; hence every one desires to be wise from himself, verse 12; wherefore they will be in Hell, verse 13; that others are to be brought into the Church by the Lord, verse 14, 15; as well they who are in the Natural Principle, as they who are in the Rational Principle, verse 16; that they will have a Retribution who first have profaned the Church, verse 18: that they with whom the Church will exist, will acknowledge the Lord, verse 19 to 21.

Chap. XVII. That the Worship of external Things only is in their internals, verse 1, 2; that scientific Things would take away all Truths, verse 3; not as yet, but that they would come into Hell, verse 4; that because they trust in themselves, they cannot perceive any Thing belonging to Truth or Good, verse 5, 6; and *vice versa*, that to them who trust in the Lord it is given always to perceive Good and Truth, verse 7, 8; that the Lord knoweth what is interiorly hid, howsoever the External may appear, verse 9, 10; that

the Truths which they learn can be of no Use to them; verse 11; that the Lord is both Heaven and the Church, therefore they who depart from Him are damned, verse 12, 13; Prayer to the Lord and Acknowledgment, that the Evils may be removed, verse 14 to 18. The Lord to those who are in Externals, verse 19, 20; that they ought to acknowledge his Divine Principle, which is the Sabbath, nor should they violate it, verse 21 to 24; that then they will have an Understanding of the Word, verse 25; that then there will be Worship from Truths, verse 26; that the Externals will perish by the Internals, if they are not acknowledged, verse 27.

Chap. XVIII. A Representation that they who are in Falses and Evils, may be reformed by the Lord, verse 1 to 4; wherefore they who after Repentance turn themselves, although they were in Falses and Evils, are received by the Lord, verse 5 to 8; and *vice versa*, that they who are in Truths and in Good, and do Evil, will perish, verse 9, 10; a Declaration to those who are in the Church, that they should do Repentance and turn themselves, but that they are unwilling, verse 11, 12; because they love Falses of all Kinds, and thereby annihilate the Church with themselves, verse 13 to 16; wherefore they will be destroyed, verse 17; that they are against the Lord, and thence exalt themselves against his Word, contemning Him, and falsifying it, verse 18; a Lamentation on Account of it, verse 19, 20; that

no Truth of the Church belongs to them, and that they act deceitfully; verse 21, 22; that they could not be pardoned, verse 23.

Chap. XIX. Of the Church instituted, verse 1; but that their Truths would be destroyed by dire Falses, that therefore the Church would perish, verse 2, 3; that they had left the Lord, and had loved Evils in abundance from the love of Self, verse 4, 5; wherefore the Church is no longer there, but Hell, verse 6; that there they would be among the Profanators, verse 7, 8; where there is mortal Hatred between each other, verse 9; a Representation that the Church is there so destroyed that it cannot be repaired, verse 10, 11; that Hell is actually there, because there is Nothing but Concupiscences of the Love of Self, verse 12, 13; that this is predicted concerning them by the Word, verse 14, 15.

Chap. XX. That they blaspheme the Word, verse 1, 2, 3; that they will be dispersed among those who blaspheme and adulterate the Word, verse 4; that all the Truths and Goods of the Word would be scattered by them, verse 5; that thus they will perish with them, verse 6. Lamentation over the Blasphemies against the Lord and the Word, verse 7, 8, 9, 10; but Confidence that the Word would be protected in Combats by the Lord, verse 11, 12, 13; Desperation that the Word should be thus abused, verse 14 to 18.

Chap. XXI. That the Hell of Blasphemers of the Lord and Profanators of the Word was present with them, verse 1, 2; that this could not be averted by the Lord because they joined themselves to it, verse 3, 4, 5; that all Things belonging to them were of this Description, verse 6; and that every one would perish, verse 7; that it would be the worse with those who study the Word, because they study it from a profane Internal, verse 8, 9, 10; that there is no Good and Truth, verse 11, 12; that they were inflexible in Heart, verse 13; that hence is Destruction, verse 14.

Chap. XXII. To those in the Church who are in the mere Knowledge of Things, verse 1, 2; that if they do according to the Truths of the Word, and their Science, and do not pervert them, they should have Intelligence, verse 3, 4; that otherwise all Intelligence would perish, verse 5, 6; and all their Knowledges because they have separated themselves from the Lord, verse 7, 8, 9: that there can be no Restitution, verse 10; that the Church is no longer amongst them, verse 11, 12; because they had made to themselves a Religion by Reasonings from Falses, verse 13, 14; that their Ancesters, who were in the Church, were not such, verse 15, 16; but that they had perverted the Church by Falses of every Kind, verse 17; that no Compassion could be exercised towards them because they were cast out as profane, verse 18, 19; that they did not wish to attend to the Word, verse 20, 21; because they had

imbibed religious Falses, verse 22; that they could have no Protection by Means of the Word, howsoever they may acknowledge it with the Mouth, verse 23, 24; that they would be dispersed among those who profane the Word, and thereby make to themselves a Religion contrary to the Truths of the Church, from which Religion they would not be able to recede, verse 25, 26, 27; that there is not any Truth among them which is not perverted and profaned, verse 28 to 30.

Chap. XXIII. Against those who have perverted the Good of the Word, and by it have destroyed the Church, who are the Pastors, verse 1, 2; that they will perish, and that the Lord will renew the Church among others, who will be taught, and will learn it's Good, verse 3, 4; that the Lord will do this, and that then they who are of his Church will be saved, verse 5, 6; and that then they will acknowledge that the Lord is Jehovah, and that the Church is from Him, verse 7, 8, Against those who pervert the Truths of the Word, who are the Prophets, verse 9; hence the Church is filled with Falses and Perversity, verse 10; and that there is no longer any Truth and Good except what is external, verse 11; because they will not see Truths, they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 12; that Truths have been falsified by the False Principles of Religion, verse 13; and that the Word has here been perverted in the worst Manner, verse 14; by which Means there was Nothing but what was false, verse 15; and that

they confirm them from the Word, verse 16, 17; calling them Divine, verse 18; that they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 19, 20; that they learn from themselves and not from the Lord, if from the Lord they would have departed from Evils, verse 21, 22; thus the Lord could be with them, verse 23, 24; that they pervert by false Interpretation, verse 25, 26; hence there is no Understanding of Truth, verse 27; because they have none from the Lord, who is the Word, in which Divine Truth manifests itself from Him, verse 28, 29; the Perversions of Truth by those who say they are enlightened, verse 30, 31; when nevertheless they are not enlightened, verse 32; that Divine Truth will shew that they had departed, verse 33; whoever asserts otherwise will suffer, verse 34. Moreover, that they would not know what is Divine Truth, verse 35, 36; and inasmuch as they assert the Divine Truth to be False, the Truth of the Church will be removed from them: hence will be their Ruin, verse 37 to 40.

Chap. XXIV. After the Church had totally adulterated and profaned the Word, it is represented that Part of them were such that they were capable of being reformed, but Part could not be reformed, which are the two Baskets of Figs, in one good Figs, but in the other Evil, verse 1, 2, 3; they who could be reformed were they who were so entirely vastated as not to be able to know what Truth and Good were, that these could at Length be taught to acknowledge the Lord, to receive,

and to be made a Church, verse 4 to 7; but they who could not be reformed, were they who desired as yet to be in Worship from the Word, which Worship they would then continually profane, verse 8, 9; that among these every Thing Holy would be profaned, and they would perish, verse 9, 10.

Chap. XXV. The Lord, to those among whom the Church is instituted, verse 1, 2, 3; that he had continually taught them by the Word that they should forsake Evils, and that they should not depart to worship another God besides the Lord, but they had not obeyed, verse 4 to 7; that therefore every Thing with them belonging to the Church will perish, and they will be in Temptations from those who profane Holy Things, verse 8 to 11; that the Tempters, will afterwards be recompenced, verse 12; that it will be so done, verse 13, 14; that the Knowledges of Truth and Good, also Truths of every Genera and Specie will perish, verse 15 to 27; that it is impossible but this must also be effected amongst those who are in Knowledges from the Word, 28 to 30; that there is no longer any Truth which is not profaned, verse 31 to 33; Lamentation from those who are in Good, and are thence in Truths, verse 34 to 38.

Chap. XXVI. An Exhortation from the Lord, that they should do Repentance, and should live according to his Precepts in the Word, verse 1 to 5; that otherwise

the Church among them will be destroyed, verse 6; that the Evil and False of Religion would have condemned Him to Death, verse 7 to 9; but the Truths of the Church because he spake from the Divine Principle would have released him, verse 10 to 16; an Example; that they ought not to condemn him to Death when he spake inspired, verse 17 to 19; but one who speaks falsely, verse 20 to 23; that the Lord could not be condemned on the People's Account, verse 24.

Chap. XXVII. Because it was so done with the Church, and all Things proper to it, that they were no longer there, that therefore they would be carried away to Babylon lest they should profane it; where they could not profane it's Holy Things, but they who were Profanators would not go, and would perish, verse 1 to 8; that they would teach Falses who taught otherwise, verse 9 to 11; that all would go with whom the Church was instituted, and that otherwise they would profane it, and would perish, verse 12, 13; that they ought not to believe otherwise, verse 14, 15; that Nothing belonging to Holy Things, nor even to their External, would remain on Account of Profanation, verse 16 to 21; that the Church would exist among others after being freed from Profanations, verse 32; the Reason of this was, because the Land of Canaan, and all Things belonging to it represented the Church, which, inasmuch as they were mentioned in the Word, they who profaned Holy Things could not be tolerated there.

Chap. XXXVIII. That the Word would be understood in a contrary Sense, and that they would hence persuade themselves that their Profanations of Religion were the Holy Things of the Church, and that therefore they should not be carried out of the Land, but it is shewn that they would persuade themselves in Falses verse 1 to 17;

Chap. XXIX. It is said to those who are in spiritual Captivity, that they ought to study Truths and do Good, and remain in them, verse 1 to 7; nor should they im-
bibe Falses, verse 8, 9; because when their spiritual Captivity shall cease a new Church will be established amongst those who are such, and who acknowledge the Lord, verse 10 to 15; that they who before had belonged to the Church would profane it's Holy Things, and that therefore they would perish, 16 to 19; that they who interpret the Word falsely will be damned, verse 20 to 23; that they who may have been persuaded into Falses will remain in those Falses, nor will they perceive Truths, verse 24 to 32.

Chap. XXX. Of the Renewal of the Church with those who had been in spiritual Captivity, or in Ignorance of Truth, verse 1, 2, 3; that the Last Judgment will then be executed upon those who were from the Church, verse 4 to 7; that then they will be called to the Church, and will worship the Lord, verse 8, 9; that their spiritual Captivity will then cease, verse 10, 11; that there is no Remedy to be obtained from the

Evils and Falses of Infestation verse 12 to 15; but that those which have destroyed will be destroyed, verse 16; that there will be a Remedy from the Lord, who will restore the Church, verse 17, 18; that they will be perfected in Truths, and that they will remain, verse 19, 20; that this will be effected by the Lord when he comes, who will be their God, verse 21, 22; that he will do Judgment upon the Wicked, verse, 23, 24.

Chap. XXXI. Of the New Church to be instituted by the Lord, which is Israel and Zion—That the Lord will be their God, verse 1; that they will receive the good Loves of the Church, verse 2 to 5; that they will be invited, verse 6, 7, 8; that they will come, and will understand Truths, verse 9; that they who are recovered will be kept from Falses, verse 10, 11; and that they will receive spiritual and celestial Things, verse 12 to 14; that they had been as if dead, verse 15; but that at length they would return, verse 16, 17; that from Ignorance of Truth they would attain to the Truths of Heaven, verse 18 to 21; that they would understand them, verse 22; that they would imbibe Wisdom, verse 23 to 28; that the False Principle derived from Evil would not belong to them, verse 29, 30; that they would have Conjunction with the Lord, and that from this Conjunction Truths would be inscribed on their Lives, verse 31 to 34; that this would remain to Eternity, verse 35 to 37; that the Doctrines relating to Life would be full and extensive to them, verse 38 to 40.

Chap. XXXII. Indignation, because the Jewish Church will be destroyed, verse 1 to 5; that still the Lord's Church will be preserved, verse 6 to 15; a Prayer for it's Preservation, verse 16 to 22, 25; but that the former Church will be destroyed, verse 23, 24, 25; and rejected on Account of it's Evils, which had been amongst them from it's beginning, although they had the Word, and Doctrines thence derived, verse 26 to 33; that they had profaned Holy Things, verse 34, 35; that the New Church will be instituted when this Profanation takes Place, which Church will have Conjunction with the Lord, nor will it be separated, verse 36 to 40; that every Good will be amongst them, verse 41, 42; at which Time they will have every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 43, 44.

Chap. XXXIII. Of the New Church, which will be instituted when the former One is destroyed, verse 1 to 7; that after the Destruction they who are capable of being brought out of Falses will be introduced, verse 8, 9; who will worship the Lord from the Affection of Truth and Good, verse 10, 11; who, after the former Church, will be in Truths of every Kind, verse 12, 13; that this will be effected when the Lord comes, who will appoint it, verse 14 to 16; that at this Time there will be no Scarcity of Truth and Good, verse 17, 18; that the spiritual and natural Principles will then agree, verse 19 to 21; that there will then be Truth in all Abundance, verse 22; that without spiritual and natural

Truth and Good agreeing together, there could be no Church, verse 23 to 26.

Chap. XXXIV. That the Jewish Church will be destroyed, but that still it's Truth will be preserved, verse 1 to 7; that they who were of the Church were Free-Men, verse 8 to 11; but that they would become Slaves from themselves, verse 12 to 16; that they would become Slaves from Falses, because they had departed from Conjunction with the Lord, verse 17 to 19; and on Account of the Profanation of Truth, verse 20; that therefore they would perish as Profanators do, verse 21, 22.

Chap. XXXV. They who belonged to the celestial Church of the Lord were represented by the Children of Jonadab, that they should not drink Wine, nor build a House, nor sow Seed, nor plant Vineyards, which signify to learn Truths and to retain them in the Memory, which belongs to the spiritual Church, but that they should dwell in Tents, which signifies to receive the Life of Obedience, verse 1 to 10; hence they represented the celestial Church, verse 11; that the Jewish Church would not receive and become obedient although they should be continually taught, 12 to 16; wherefore they would perish, verse 17; but they who are obedient will belong to the celestial Church, verse 18, 19.

Chap. XXXVI. That the Destruction of the Jewish Church and Nation is predicted, and it is inculcated that they ought to repent, verse 1 to 10, that they might know that this would come to pass, verse 11 to 16; which is foretold by the Lord, verse 17, 18; which Prediction they had rejected by profaning it, verse 19 to 24; likewise the Word, verse 25, 26; that Divine Truth would not perish, verse 27, 28, 32; that the Destruction of the Church would be at Hand, because they themselves had persisted herein, verse 29 to 31.

Chap. XXXVII. That the Remains of those belonging to the devastated Church had profaned the Holy Truths of the Church by Reasonings from Scientifics—That neither had they lived agreeable to Truths of Doctrine from the Word, verse 1, 2; that they would look to Doctrinals, verse 3, 4; that they would consult Scientifics, verse 5; a Prediction that they would perish by Reasonings from Scientifics, verse 6 to 10; that thus Doctrines were become divorced and falsified, verse 11 to 16; that Truths were perverted, and Good with them, untill they were decayed, verse 17 to 21.

Chap XXXVIII. That they who were not yet devastated, would be, verse 1 to 3; that they would still be obstinate in perverting Doctrine from the Word and defiling it, verse 4 to 6; that the Remains of

Doctrine which are not entirely falsified, would however be mixed with Falses, verse 7 to 13, that if these should be farther perverted they would perish, verse 14 to 18; otherwise not, if they would not pervert these Remains, verse 19 to 21; it is foreseen that they would pervert all Things belonging to the Church, that this would be hid from them verse 24 to 28.

Chap. XXXIX. That the Remains of Doctrine would perish by Reasonings from Falses, verse 1 to 3; That these Remains were become so entirely falsified even till there was no longer any Truth in them, verse 4 to 8; that the simple Understanding of the Word would not yet be devastated, verse 9, 10; because not in Reasonings from Falses, but in the External of Doctrine only, verse 11 to 14; that the remaining Part of Doctrine will be falsified, but not yet. verse 15 to 18.

Chap. XL. That the simple Understanding of the Word would yet remain according to Doctrine, verse 1 to 6; that besides the simple Understanding, the Raciocinations from Falses, which were commixed, would be tolerated, verse 7 to 12; that this simple Understanding would begin to be tinged with Falses of Faith, verse 13 to 16.

Chap. XLI, Of the farther Falsification of Truth, verse 1 to 3; and hence the Abolition of Worship, verse 4 to 7; somewhat excepted, verse 8; by Falses of Faith, verse 9; and by the Falsification of Truth, verse 10; but there were Remains as yet, verse 11 to 15; of which some would be perverted by the Scientifics of the natural Man, verse 16 to 18.

Chap. XLII. That the Remains or Residue would consult Doctrine, verse 1 to 6; but it is said to them, if they should simply remain in their own external Worship and should not consult the Scientifics of the natural Man, they would be saved; if they should consult these, every Truth and Good belonging to Worship would perish, 7 to 12.

Chap. XLIII. But this was not done, verse 1 to 4; they had consulted the Scientifics of the natural Man, verse 5 to 7; that so they would perish by Raciocinations from them, and the Scientifics themselves would be perverted by Application to Falses, verse 8 to 13.

Chap. XLIV. That many Things belonging to the Church will perish by a Departure from the Lord, and by Falses of all Kinds, verse 1 to 6; that now almost all Remains will perish by the Scientifics of the natural Man, nor can there be a Cessation

arising from Fear of Ruin, verse 7 to 10; because they consult them, and thus Remains are scarcely any longer, verse 11 to 14; that they had themselves opposed, and loved to falsify by them, verse 15 to 19; a Prediction that Ruin is thence derived, verse 20 to 23; except to a few, verse 28; that Scientific Truths will be perverted by Raciocinations from them, verse 29, 30.

Chap. XLV. A Prediction that the Church will be entirely destroyed, verse 1 to 5.

Chap. XLVI. That the natural [Principle] of Man will perish by Reasonings from Scientifics—That all these Scientifics will no longer have Power, because destroyed by Raciocinations, verse 1 to 16, that their Pride will be brought down, and they will become Falses, verse 7 to 10; that they cannot be healed, because the Church is destroyed by them, verse 11, 12; that the natural [Principle] will entirely perish, nor will any Thing remain but False and Evil, 13 to 19; that the Erudition confirming Falses will perish among all, verse 20 to 24; the same will be done to others who trust in Scientifics, verse 25, 26; it is otherwise with those who are in spiritual Captivity, by whom the Church will exist, verse 27, 28.

Chap. XLVII, That all who are in Faith alone, may be said to have slid into mere Falses until they have no Knowledge of Good and Truth; and that they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 1 to 7.

Chap. XLVIII, Of those who adulterate the Goods of the Word and of the Church, who are Moab—The Ruin of all Things among those who adulterate the Goods of the Church, and of the Word, verse 1 to 5; and that thereby all Things would become destroyed, verse 6 to 9; that they could not be devastated for a long Time, and therefore would come into greater Evil, verse 10, 11; that they, however, would perish with their Falses, verse 12 to 16; that Devastation of all Truth would be among them, verse 17 to 26; that they would be against the Church because against Truths, verse 27, 28; their Pride, verse 29; Grief on Account of this, verse 30 to 34; because there is Nothing but Evil, verse 35 to 38; because there is no longer any Good and Truth of the Word, verse 39 to 42; that all the Remains of Truth and Good, which was uninjured, would be adulterated together, verse 43 to 46; they who have not adulterated will be amended, verse 27.

Chap. XLIX, Of those who falsify the Truths of the Word and of the Church, who are the Children

of Ammon—that they will falsify Truths, verse 1; that they would destroy Truths and Goods among them, verse 1; Mourning on Account of it, verse 3; that they would be scattered, verse 4, 5; that they who have not falsified will be accepted, verse 6. Of those who have falsified the External of the Word, who are Edom—that they will perish by Falsifications, verse 7, 8; that Nothing belonging to Truth will remain, verse 9 to 13; their total Ruin, verse 14 to 18; of the last Judgment upon them, and of the Casting of them into Hell, verse 19 to 22. Of those who pervert the Knowledges of Truth, who are Damascus—That by it the Doctrines of Truth are become destroyed, verse 23 to 25; that they will perish, verse 27. Of those who pervert the Knowledges of Good, who are Arabia—that by Ratiocinations they have destroyed the Knowledges of Good and Truth, verse 28 to 30; their Ruin, verse 31 to 33; Falsification of Doctrine, which is Elam—that their Falses of Doctrine would be scattered, verse 34 to 36; that they would perish, verse 37, 38; except those who have not falsified, verse 39.

Chap. L. Of those who have adulterated and falsified the Goods and Truths of the Church, who are Babel and Chaldea—that there is no longer any Good and Truth among them, verse 1 to 3; that then they who are in Ignorance of Good and Truth, and in Want of them, will be brought to the Lord.

verse 4 to 7 ; that they should depart from Babel. verse 8 ; that Babel will perish, verse 9, 10 ; because they have vastated the Church, verse 11 ; that it would be destitute of every Truth, verse 12, 13, their Ruin in the Time of Judgment, verse 14 to 16 ; because they destroy the Church, verse 17 ; that after Babel is destroyed, a new Church will be instituted, which will be received by the Lord, verse 18 to 20 ; that Babel becomes destroyed because it is against the Lord, verse 21 to 24 ; that it will be entirely destroyed, verse 25 to 30 ; on account of the Love of Ruling, verse 31, 32 ; because they do not cease to destroy the Church, which the Lord institutes and redeems, verse 33, 34 ; that all Things among them from their first Principles to their Ultimates, will be destroyed by Falses, verse 35 to 38 ; that horrid Falses and Evils were among them, verse 39, 40 ; the last Judgment upon them, verse 41 to 46.

Chap. LI. Of those who by Traditions,* or Ratiocinations from the natural Man, have perverted

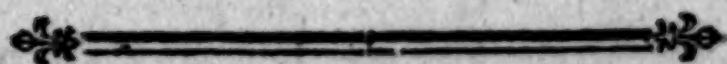
* The Translator takes the Liberty of informing the unlearned Reader, that our Author by the Latin Term *Traditiones*, which he has rendered *Traditions*, means, Acts of betraying the Principles of Truth. This Remark is thought necessary, as the Signification is proper to the Latin, though not commonly affixed to the English Term.

the Truths and Goods of the Church, who here are Babylon—That amongst them every Truth of Doctrine will be destroyed, verse 1 to 4; that such is the Jewish Church, and against the Lord, verse 5; that they should be on their Guard against such Things, verse 6; that they among them who do not desist will be vastated by such Things, verse 7 to 10, that they pervert the Truths and Goods which are among them in Abundance, verse 11 to 13; that they have the Word, in order that they may be able to be Wise, but that they falsify it, verse 14 to 18; that whilst Judgment is upon them from the Lord, they will all be dispersed from their first Principles to their Ultimates, verse 19 to 23; that Ruin is amongst them, because they have destroyed every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 24 to 26; that it's Falses of every Kind will be seized, verse 27 to 29; that hence they will have no longer any Power, verse 30 to 32; that it's last Period now approaches, verse 33; that they are ready to perish because they have destroyed the Church, verse 34 to 40; that their Destruction is from mere Falses, verse 41 to 44; neither can they draw near to those who belong to the Church, lest they should perish together with them, verse 45 to 50; that they will not be able to resist however they confide in themselves, verse 51 to 53; that they who confide in their own Falses will be as nothing, but will be destroyed, verse 54 to 58; that these Things are spoken of

those who in the Church are captivated with such Things, and constitute Babylon, verse 59 to 61 ; that they will be cast into Hell, verse 62 to 64.

Chap. LII. After the Jewish Church was entirely devastated as to all Goods and Truths by Traditions, or Rationations from Falses, verse 1 to 7 ; that the Church became destroyed even until there was Nothing of it remaining, verse 8 to 11 ; the Destruction of every Thing belonging to the Church in general, and particular, described, verse 12 to 23 ; that they could be no longer taught from the Word, verse 24 to 27 ; their Quality, verse 28 to 30. Of the Beginning of the Renewal of the Church, verse 31 to 34.

LAMENTATIONS.



CHAP. I. **O**F the Church and it's Doctrine from the Word, which had been governing, now serving and vastated, verse 1 to 3; that all it's Truths and Goods were perverted, verse 4, 5; no Power against the Hells, verse 6; that all Things belonging to the Church were vastated, and hence they were in Evils and Falses, verse 7 to 11; Grief on Account of its Devastation, verse 12 to 16; that there was no Help from Heaven verse 17 to 22.

Chap. II. That because every Truth and Good was destroyed, this Church was become rejected by the Lord, and a Condemnation, verse 1 to 9; grievous Lamentation on Account of the Devastation of the Church, verse 10 to 12; that there is no Conjunction of it with the Lord, because entirely perverted, and hence rejected, verse 13 to 15; that Evils would prevail, verse 16, 17. A Lamentation of the Church over it's Devastation, verse 18 to 22.

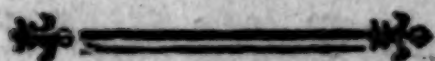
Chap. III. A Description of the Lord's Combats with the Hells, which were particularly from the Jewish and Israelitish Church, with Desperation, because all were in Evils, and thence in Falses, and

against him. A Prayer to the Father, lest he should be left, and that he might conquer and subdue them. Such is the summary Contents of this Chapter.

Chap. IV. That Holy Truths and Goods were changed into Falses, verse 1, 2, 3; therefore there would be a Want of these to all, verse 4; that their Spiritual Things were made Infernal Things, verse 5 to 8; that the Affections of Truth were become Lusts of the False [Principle], verse 9, 10; that they were against the Lord, verse 11; that they had falsified the Truths of the Word, verse 12 to 14; that they were impure, verse 15; that they rejected the Word from self-derived Intelligence, verse 16, 17; that there was Nothing of the Church remaining, and therefore their Ruin took Place, verse 18, 19; that the Lord was rejected, verse 20; that the external of the Church was also vastated, verse 21, 22.

Chap. V. A Lamentation to God that every Thing belonging to the Church failed, verse 1 to 5; by Falses and Evils, verse 6 to 9; that they were become Infernal, verse 10 to 18. A Prayer to the Lord that the former Church might be restored, verse 19 to 22.

EZEKIEL.



CHAP. I. **A** PROPHEITICAL of the Lord with Respect to the Word, verse 1 to 3; the external Divine Sphere of the Word, verse 4; it's Representation as a Man, verse 5; the Conjunction of Things Coelestial and Spiritual therein, verse 6; the Quality of it's natural [Principle], verse 7; of it's Spiritual and Coelestial [Principle], which are conjoined, verse 8, 9; the Distinction and Union of the Love of Good and Truth Spiritual, and the Love of Good and Truth Natural verse 10, 11; that the Conversion or Aspect of all is to one Point (*ad unum*), verse 12; the Spheres of the Word from Divine Good and Divine Truth, from which is the Life of the Word, verse 13, 14; the Doctrine of Good and Truth acting together with the Word, verse 15 to 21; the Divine above it, and in it, verse 22, 23; the Divine True and it's Influx, verse 24, 25; the Lord above the Heavens, verse 26; the Divine Love and the Divine Truth itself, verse, 27, 28.

Chap. II. The Word from the Lord to the Prophet, verse 1, 2; of the Jewish Church, that it would not receive the Word, verse 3 to 5; that it was against the Word and the Lord, verse 6, 7;

that there is Lamentation over this in the Word throughout, verse 8 to 10.

Chap. III. That he should imbibe the Word, which in itself is pleasant, verse 1 to 3; that he should teach those who were in Possession of the Word, who therefore might live according to the Divine Precepts, yet do not live according to them; but it would be different with others, verse 4 to 7; that he should not fear their Obduracy, verse, 8, 9; but should teach them, verse 10, 11; Perception that the State of the Church was entirely changed with respect to the Word and Doctrine thence derived, verse 12, 13; that he was provoked on this Account, verse 14, 15; but that he should declare the Word, verse 16, 17; that he would be guilty if he should not declare their Falses and Evils, but not so if he should declare them, verse 18 to 21; and which he should explain according to the Sense of the Letter, verse 22, 23; that he should not speak from himself but from the Lord, verse 24 to 27.

Chap. IV. A Representation of the Perversion of the Church, within the Church—That he should represent the Falses of the Church, and it's Siege from them, verse 1, 2; that he should represent the Hardness of their Hearts, of which they do not fear, verse 3; and also a Siege from the Falses derived from

Evil, and the Evils derived from the False, verse 4 to 8; that he should represent the Falsification and Adulteration of the literal Sense of the Word, verse 9 to 16; by which every Thing perishes belonging to the Church, verse 17.

Chap. V. A Representation of the Manner in which the literal Sense had been destroyed—That the literal Sense had been in Part adulterated, in Part falsified, and in Part relinquished, that it, however, would be falsified, verse 1, 2; that all the Truths of the Church will be profaned, verse 3, 4; because they, above others, had perverted the Truths of the Church, verse 5 to 7; that Falses had destroyed Goods, and Evils Truths, until Nothing belonging to Good or Truth remained, verse 8 to 10; and because the Church was destroyed by Profanation, they would perish as above, verse 11, 12; that then the Church would be renewed among others, verse 13; whilst in the former, all things belonging to the Word, to Doctrine and the Church, were consummated by Profanations, and by Evils and Falses, verse 14 to 17.

Chap. VI. To all in the Church, who are in evil Love, and in Falses thence derived—That they will perish from Falses, verse 1, 2, 3; that all Worship derived from Truth and Good will be destroyed, in Consequence of mere Evil and the False, verse

4 to 6; that they will not perish who depart from Evils and Falses, verse 7 to 10; Lamentation over it, verse 11; that all who are in Evils and Falses will be destroyed, verse 12 to 14.

Chap. VII. Of the last Judgment, so far as respects Destruction in the Time of the last Judgment, verse 1 to 4; that this will be effected when the Lord comes, verse 5 to 13; that then they will perish by their own Evils and profane Falses, verse 14, 15; that there will be some left, verse 16; but among these there is no Truth and Good, verse 17 to 19; that they will be received among those who have perverted all Things belonging to the Church, verse 20 to 22. Of the Falsification of the Word, verse 23, 24; that they cannot repent, because they will not be led away from Evils and Falses, verse 25 to 27.

Chap. VIII. Of the Profanation of holy Things —The Lord is represented as to the Divine Love, verse 1, 2; and it is shewn in what Manner the Holy [Principle] of the Word is profaned, verse 3, 4; namely, that they had separated themselves from the Holy Worship of the Church, verse 5, 6; that diabolical Loves had perverted the ultimate Sense of the Word, verse 7 to 10; that they had instituted a Worship according to those Loves, verse 11, 12; in adulterating all Kinds of Good, verse 13, 14;

and in worshiping the Devil instead of the Lord, verse 15, 16; that they had closed against themselves the Way to every Mercy, verse 17, 18.

Chap. IX. Of Visitation, and of Judgment upon those who are from the Church—Of the Exploration of their Quality with Respect to the Word, verse 1 to 3; of the Separation of the Evil, and of the Good, verse 4; of the Destruction of those with whom there is Nothing of Good and Truth, verse 5, 6; of Judgment upon the Evil, verse 7; there is no Pity, because every Thing was profaned, verse 8 to 11.

Chap. X. The Institution of the Church by the Word, and by Doctrine thence derived, described—The Divine Spiritual of the Word, and there, forming the Church, described, verse 1, 2; that hence the Internal and External of the Church would be filled with the Divine, verse 3 to 5; Divine Doctrine thence derived, verse 6 to 8; of Doctrine from the Word, which within is spiritual, verse 9, 10; that this Doctrine will act together with the Word, verse 11; which is filled with Divine Truths, verse 12, 13; that it is such interiorly and exteriorly from the Word, verse 14, 15; that Doctrine is from the Word, verse 16, 17; the Influx of the Lord thence into the Church, verse 18 to 20; the Conjunction of all by the Word, and Life thence derived, verse, 21, 22.

Chap. XI. Of falsified Doctrine—The Beginning of the Perversion of the Church by Falses, where by the Chaldron is signified Doctrine, and by Flesh the People, verse 1, 2, 3; by Falsifications of the Truth of Doctrine, verse 4 to 7; which would be still greater, and that they would perish through Falsifications, verse 8 to 11; because they will pervert all Things, verse 12; that all they who are in Falses will be dispersed, that the Church will exist among a few, verse 13 to 16; that a new Church will be instituted by the Lord, which will be in Truths from him, verse 17 to 20; at the Time when the former Church is destroyed, verse 21; that the Word will be illustrated anew, verse 22, 23; this Manifestation is to those who are in Spiritual Captivity, verse 24, 25.

Chap. 12. Of the Vastation of the Church, and of the Fulfilment of Prophecy—That they are in Opposition to the Lord and the Word, verse 1, 2; a Representation that the Church would depart from them, inasmuch as the Word was falsified as to the literal Sense, in such a Manner that the Church could no longer exist, verse 3, to 12; that the principal truths were destroyed by Raciocinations from the natural Man, verse 13; and hence the remaining Truths would be a small Residue, verse 14 to 16; that they would not know what Good and Truth was, verse 17 to 20; that the

coming of the Lord would not be deferred, verse 21 to 25; that it is vain in that they say, that the Prophecies of the Word concerning the Lord will be accomplished after a long Time, verse 26 to 28.

Chap. XIII. Of the falsified Doctrine of the Church—Of those who exclude the Doctrine of the Church from self-derived Intelligence, or who falsify Doctrine, Verse 1 to 3; who do not stand in the Day of Judgment, verse 4, 5; that they call their falsified Doctrine, the Word of the Lord, when nevertheless it is not so, verse 6, 7; who will be excluded from the Church, verse 8, 9; that the Truths of the Word are falsely interpreted, verse 10 to 12; that they will be destroyed, verse 13 to 15; that they will have no Protection against the Hells, verse 16. Of the Affection of falsifying, verse 17; that among them exists Persuasions of the False, by which Seduction is effected, verse 18, 19; that they will perish, but they who do not suffer themselves to be seduced will be preserved, verse 20 to 23.

Chap. XIV. That there is no Illustration from the Word among those who depart from the Worship of the Lord, verse 1 to 4; that the Church is such, verse 5; that if they would not turn themselves, (or repent) they could not be illustrated in Truths from the Word, verse 6, 7; and that they will be devastated, verse 8; until they have No-

thing belonging to Truths of Doctrine, verse 9, 10; that they ought not to depart from, but ought to acknowledge the Lord, verse 11; that when there is no longer any good and Truth in the Church, Intercession will be entirely unavailable, verse 12 to 13; nor can Intercession prevail, when the Lusts of Evil have occupied the Church, verse 15, 16; it is the same when Falses have occupied the Church, verse 17, 18; it is the same also when the Adulteration of Good occupieth the Church, verse 19, 20; that when these have occupied the Church, it is renewed with others, of whom the Lord will take Pity, verse 21 to 23.

Chap. XV. That there is no longer any spiritual Good, verse 1 to 3; not in the least Degree, because it is altogether destroyed by evil Love, verse 4, 5; that they are such in the Church, verse 6; that they will perish by their evil Love, and thus there will be no Church among them, verse 7, 8.

Chap. XVI. Of the successive State of the Jewish Church, that Nothing but Falses and Evils belonged to it, verse 1, 2; that from the Beginning it had left the Lord, because it was without any Thing belonging to the Church, verse 3 to 6; that afterwards Goods and Truths, in every Genera and Specie, were given to it by the Word, and thus Evils and Falses might have become removed, verse

7 to 12; that thus it was able to be in Intelligence, verse 3, 14; that it had falsified every Thing of the Word, verse 15 to 20; that it had extinguished Truths and Good, and was become as in its Beginning, verse 21, 22; that it had turned Truths into Falses, 23 to 25; by Scientifics of the natural Man, by Traditions, and by Reasonings from them, verse 26 to 28; at last by profaning, verse 29, 30; that it had exalted itself above every Thing, verse 31; that it had forced its Falses upon others, verse 32 to 34; that they will altogether perish by Falses, through which the Truths of the Word are destroyed, verse 35 to 42; thus it would be as in the Beginning, verse 43 to 45; that the same Things were done with the Israelish Church, but in a less Degree, verse 46 to 52; that however, the Church would be restored in general, verse 53 to 55; which will be every where in a more eminent Degree than in the Judaical Church, verse 56 to 58; that a new Church will be instituted amongst others, verse 59 to 63.

Chap. XVII. The Manner in which the Ancient Church was instituted by the Lord, and how this became a Church amongst the Jewish Nation; the Eagle is the Understanding, and Lebanon is the rational Principle of the Church—That they who were in the Faculty of Understanding had been brought to the Church, verse 1 to 3; that they were brought into the spiritual Church of the Lord, and instruct.

ed, verse 4, 5; that they were become a Church, verse 6; that others had succeeded them, with whom there was no rational Understanding, with whom the Church had existed, and to whom all Divine Truths had been given, because they had the Word, verse 7, 8; but that these would entirely reject every Thing belonging to the Church, so that they could not but be devastated by them, verse 9, 10; that the Truths would be destroyed by Reasonings from the natural Man, verse 11 to 13; a few yet excepted, verse 14; who nevertheless were external natural Men without an Internal, verse 15, 16; wherefore those things which belonged to the Church would be destroyed, verse 17, 18; that they would perish by Reasonings from the natural Man, and therefore would be dispersed, verse 20, 21; that the Lord will institute a new Church among others, in their stead, verse 22 to 24.

Chap. XVIII. That it is said, if the Fathers be Evil the Children are Evil also, verse 1, 2; but that the Children will not be damned on Account of their Fathers, but every one on his own Account, verse 3, 4; that those Children will be saved who are not in Evil, or do not act against the Good and Truth of the Church, verse 5 to 9; but it will be otherwise with the Offspring who are in Evil, or act contrary to the Good and Truth of the Church, that they will be damned, verse 10 to 13; but that they

who do not do Evil will be saved, verse 14 to 17; but that the Fathers will be damned, verse 18; that to every one will be done according to his Deeds, verse 19, 20; that the wicked Man who turneth himself shall be saved, verse 21 to 23; and that the godly, Man, if he becometh ungodly, will be damned, verse 24; that both are of the Divine Justice, verse 25 to 29; an Exhortation that they turn themselves, because the Lord willeth the Salvation of all, verse 31, 32.

Chap. XIX. That the Chiefs of the Church among the Fathers of the Israelitish Nation were in the Act of destroying all Things belonging to the Church, verse 1, 2; that this Nation in like Manner would be in the Act of destroying all Things belonging to the Church, verse 3; that they were external natural Men, and against every Thing belonging to the Church, and therefore were become perverse and destroyed, verse 4 to 7; and also afterwards utterly, by Raciocinations from the natural Man, 8, 9; that the ancient Church was in Divine Truths, verse 10, 11; but that in the Israelitish and Jewish Church, every Divine Truth was become perverted and rejected, verse 12 to 14.

Chap. XX. Of the successive States of the Jewish Church—That they who are of the Jewish Church worship the Lord with the Lips, and not with the

Heart, verse 1 to 3. Of their Chiefs or Fathers, verse 4; that they had worshiped other Gods, nor had they departed from them howsoever they might be warned, because they were external natural Men; which Things respect their State in Egypt, verse 4 to 9; that they were sent into Temptation, and then also were instructed concerning the Conjunction of the Lord with the Church, verse 10 to 12; that they could not be thus brought to the Worship of the Lord, verse 13; that although they were such, they were not renounced, verse 14, to 17; that their Children were in like Manner instructed, verse 18 to 20; that they had, in a similar Manner reprobated every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 21 to 24; hence they had other Representatives than the former Goods, because they were profaned, which Things respect their State in the Wilderness, verse 25, 26; that after they were introduced into the Land of Canaan, they worshiped all other Gods, verse 27 to 29; that they had profaned Holy Things, verse 30, 31; that they would be ejected from the Church, because they were such from the Beginning, verse 32 to 36; that they shall not return to the Church, but will be among the Profanators of the Holy Things of the Church, verse 37 to 39; that a new Church will be instituted, which will worship the Lord, verse 40 to 42; who will acknowledge their own Evils, and at the same Time, the Mercy of the Lord, verse 43, 44. That

the Church would perish in Falses—Of the external or natural Church, which could be in the Light of Truths, verse 45, 48 ; that this Church would be destroyed by the Love of Evil ; verse 47, 48.

Chap. XXI. That this is the Jewish Nation, concerning which, verse 49 of Chap. 20, and verse 1 to 3 of Chap. 21 ; that all will perish by Falses derived from Evil, verse 4, 5 ; Anguish of Doctrine, verse 6, 7 ; Destruction by interior Falses derived from Evil, verse 8 to 11 ; Anguish of the Church that they could not be converted, verse 12, 13 ; and that all Remains would perish by Falses still more interior, verse 14 to 17 ; that their Ruin is effected by Ratiocinations from Falses, and although they have Worship, yet their Ruin proceeds from them, verse 18 to 22 ; that their Worship is vain, verse 23, 24 ; that the End of this Church will take Place when the Lord comes, verse 25 to 27 ; that the like will take Place among those who have falsified the Sense of the Letter of the Word, verse 28, 29 ; and that they will be cast into Hell, verse 30 to 32.

Chap. XXII. Of the Church adulterating the Truths and Goods of Doctrine, verse 1, 2 ; that it draweth nigh to it's End, verse 3 to 6 ; that Truths and Goods are destroyed by such Adulteration, verse 7 to 9 ; that various Adulterations of Truth

and Good have been effected, verse 10 to 12 ; that they will be destroyed, verse 13 to 16 ; that Falses and Evils of all Kinds were commixed with Truths and Goods, verse 17 to 22 ; that the Truth of the Word is adulterated, verse 23 to 25 ; and its Good also, verse 26 ; in like Manner the Rest, which Falses and Evils nevertheless were made to appear as Goods and Truths, verse 27 to 29 ; that there was Nothing remaining, verse 30 ; that they will perish in Hell, verse 31.

Chap. XXIII. Of the Church which is in Truth, and of the Church which is in Good ; that there are two Churches, one in Truth, which is Samaria, and the other in Good, which is Jerusalem, verse 1, 2 ; each external natural, perverse from the Beginning, verse 3, 4 ; that Samaria had falsified the Truths of the Word by Reasonings from Scientifics, verse 5 to 8 ; that thus it became corrupt, verse 9, 10 ; that Jerusalem had falsified Truths in a like Manner, verse 11 to 13 ; and that moreover it had adulterated Goods in a Variety of Ways, verse 14 to 17 ; that it had thereby separated itself from the Lord, verse 18 ; and had further defiled itself by Scientifics of the natural Man, verse 19 to 21 ; that they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 22 to 25 ; that thus the Truths and Goods of the Church will be no longer perverted, verse 26, 27 ; they will be in Hell, where there is no other than Evils and

Falses, verse 28 to 31; and also in the falsification of every Truth, verse 32 to 34; and this, because they had denied the Lord, verse 35; that they would destroy every Thing Holy belonging to the Church, verse 36 to 39; and would cast themselves from the Word and the Holy things of the Church in a greater Degree than others, verse 40 to 42; although merely falsified and adulterated, verse 43 to 45; that Falses and Evils destroy all Things belonging to the Church among them, and they will be separated, that they may seduce no longer, verse 46 to 49.

Chap. XXIV. Of the End of the Church with the Jewish Nation, verse 1, 2; that Truths, together with Goods, and also the Divine Presence, were given to them by the Word, verse 3, 4, 5; that they were filthy by Reason of the Adulteration and Profanation of Truth and Good, verse 6 to 8; that all Works should be done from the Lord, in Order that they may be purified, verse 9 to 12; that they would not do them, verse 13; wherefore they would die in their Profanations, verse 14; that every Thing belonging to the Church would be taken away from them, and yet they would not grieve on Account of it, verse 15 to 17; that this will be done when the Lord cometh into the World, verse 18, 19; that then he will destroy all the Worship of this Church, and they will not grieve on Account of.

it, verse 21 to 23 ; that when the Lord cometh, they who will be introduced into the New Church will be instructed, verse 24 to 27.

Chap. XXV. Against those who are in the literal Sense of the Word, and pervert the Truths of Religion by such things as do not belong to Religion, who are the Ammonites, verse 1, 2 ; that they could not know Truths, because they wondered that the Church was destroyed, verse 3, 4, 5 ; because they were rejoiced on Account of their perverting Truths, verse 6, 7 ; still more so, when they pervert the Goods of the Church, verse 8 to 11. Of those who destroy the External of the Word and Doctrine, that they also, for they same Reason, will be rejected, verse 12 to 14. Of their Devastation and Destruction in the Day of Judgment, who devastate the Church by Falses of Faith, verse 15 to 17.

Chap. XXVI. Of the Church with Respect to the Knowledge of Truth, which is Tyrus—That all Things belonging to the Church are thought to consist in Knowledges, verse 1, 2 ; that thereby the Falsities of Doctrine will be ultimately destroyed, verse 3, 4 ; that scientific Things destroy them, and destroy also the Affections of Truth, verse 5, 6 ; that Abundance of Raciocinations from the natural Man will destroy all Truths, and thence will be self-derived Intelligence, verse 7 to 12 ; thus every Af-

fection of spiritual Truth will perish, so that Nothing belonging to the Church will remain, verse 13, 14; that they will have Ruin in Hell, whence Fear will arise among those remaining, verse 15 to 18; when they are cast into the Hells, the Knowledges of Truth among those who are in Heaven and the Church will openly appear, verse 19 to 21.

Chap. XXVII. Farther concerning the Church as to the Knowledges of Truth are Tyrus, verse 1, 2; that the ancient Church was in Possession of every Genera and Specie of the Knowledges of Truth, by which Intelligence is derived, verse 3 to 9; it's protecting Truths, verse 10, 11; all their Comparisons and Communications, verse 12, 13; Science, Intelligence and Wisdom attained by them, verse 14 to 20; Divine Worship from them, verse 21 to 23; Truths and Goods of every Kind by them; thus by them every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 24, 25; that they will perish by means of the Science of natural Things, verse 26 to 29; a Lamentation on Account of their Destruction, verse 30 to 34; and that they will become a Hell, verse 35, 36.

Chap. XXVIII. Because they who believe themselves to be learned from Knowledges only, saying in Heart they can be most Intelligent from themselves, verse 1 to 5; that therefore all the Know-

ledges of Truth will be falsified, by which they will perish, verse 6 to 10. Of being learned from the Word, verse, 11; that to those who are thus learned belongs all the Truths and Goods of Heaven and the Church, verse 12; whence they were originally in Intelligence, but they afterwards became dissipated by Pride, verse 12 to 18; that natural Love had consumed every Thing belonging to the Church, whence they have Ruin, verse 19, 20. Of the Understanding of Truth, which is Zidon, which will perish by Means of Falses verse 21 to 23; their Destruction, lest the Church should be farther destroyed, verse 24; that a new Church will exist when the former is condemned, verse 25, 26.

Chap. XXIX. Of the natural Man, who trusts only in his scientific Knowledges in Divine Things, verse 1 to 3; that the Application of their own scientific Knowledges to Falses will pervert the Truths of the Church, verse 4, 5; that Truths were so perverted, that all the Power belonging to Truths among them was destroyed, verse 6, 7; and that all Truth would become entirely devastated, until it is no longer among them, verse 8 to 12; that however, from those who are in natural and scientific [Principles] somewhat of the Church will be renewed, verse 13 to 16; that Reasonings from the scientifics of the natural Man do not destroy the Knowledges of Truth with those who are such, verse 17,

18; but Reasonings from the natural Man destroy those who trust in Scientifics only, and have perverted the Truths of the Church, verse 19, 20; that they who are of the Church will have Truths of Doctrine whilst the Lord is about to renew it, verse 21.

Chap. XXX. Of the Lords Advent, when all Things belonging to the Church are destroyed by the Scientifics of the natural Man, verse 1 to 5; that then all who trust in them will perish through evil Loves, verse 6 to 9; that the Truths of the Church are destroyed through Reasonings of the natural Man from Falses, until they become Falses themselves, verse 10 to 12; that owing to the Condition of every one, all Things belonging to the Science of the natural Man will become a Hell, verse 13 to 19; that they had not any Truth amongst them, consequently no Power, verse 20 to 23; that this had been effected by Raciocinations from the natural Man, verse 24 to 26.

Chap. XXXI. Of the natural Man, which is in Scintifics, verse 1, 2; that the rational Principle, in the ancient Church flourished through all Kinds of Scientifics, by which there was a Confirmation of the Divine Things of the Church, from whence they had spiritual Intelligence, verse 3 to 9; that the Pride of self-derived Intelligence, from

which arises the Presumption of Learning, had entirely dispossessed them of Intelligence, and deprived them of every Truth of the Church, verse 10 to 13; that they will be cast into Hell, lest they should farther destroy, verse 14; that they will be shut up there, lest they should disperse their Falses around, by continuing in their Falsifications, verse 15 to 18.

Chap. XXXII. A Lamentation over those who by Sciences have perverted the Holy Things of the Church—That they pervert all the Truths of the Church, verse 1, 2; that they fall into all the Falses derived from Evil, until they no longer see what Good is, and what Truth is, verse 3 to 8; that they who are without the Church shudder at their Falses, verse 9, 10; that the former destroy all Things belonging to the Church by Ratiocinations from the natural Man, verse 11, 12; that they will be cast into Hell, lest they farther pervert Truths among those who are in the Affection of Truth, verse 13 to 16; that they will become one in Hell with those who have profaned the Holy Things of the Word, verse 17 to 23; also with those who have falsified Truths of Doctrine, verse 24, 25; with those who have falsified the literal Sense of the Word, verse 26 to 30; that they will be with all those who have perverted the Holy Things of the Church, thus be separated from those

among whom the Church can exist, lest they should be infested, verse 31, 32.

Chap. XXXIII. Of those who instruct, and of those who are instructed—They who are instructed by the Priest concerning Falses, and do not take Heed to themselves, these will perish, verse 1 to 5; if the Priest does not instruct concerning Falses, when he sees them, he will perish, verse 6, 7; in like Manner every one who teaches Doctrines, whether he teaches and is not heard, or whether he does not teach, verse 8, 9; consequently they are now taught in the Church, that they may so turn themselves, because the Lord willeth the Salvation of all, verse 10, 11; that if the wicked Man becometh Good, then his Evil will be forgiven, but if the Good become Evil, then his Good will not be regarded, verse 12 to 16; that Goods are the Divine Righteousness, verse 17 to 20; that they who belong to the perverted Church say, that they are of the Church because they have the Word, when nevertheless they falsify it, worshiping another God, and doing Evil, verse 21 to 26; when however they are ready to perish by Falses derived from Evil, verse 27 to 29; although they hear the Word, and are in external Worship, verse 30 to 33.

Chap. XXXIV. Of those who teach, who regard their own Advantage, and not the Good of the

Church, verse 1 to 4; on which Account, they who belong to the Church come into an evil Life, verse 5, 6; that because they are such, every Thing proper to the Church will be taken from them, verse 7 to 10; that the Lord will gather the Church together when he cometh into the World, and will teach them Divine Truths, verse 11 to 16; that he will separate the Evil among them, verse 16, 17; that the Evil destroy all the Pastures of the Church, verse 18 to 20; and the simple in heart perish, verse 21; that the Lord when he comes will teach and save these, verse 22 to 25; and that he will teach and save them from Falses, and that they will acknowledge him, verse 26 to 31.

Chap. XXXV. Of Falses of Faith—That all the Truth of Faith perishes amongst them by Falses, verse 1 to 5; that Falsifications of the Word is thence derived, until there is Nothing but what is False, verse 6 to 9; that the Church is said to be amongst them, verse 10; that they speak against the Church and against the Lord, verse 11 to 13; that when the Church shall exist, they will be devastated as to every Thing belonging to the Word, verse 14, 15.

Chap. XXXVI. Of the perverted Church in general—That it is ruined by Evils and Falses, verse 1, 2; that because it is ruined even to its Ultimates, they who have destroyed it will perish, verse 3 to 7;

that a new Church will be instituted by the Lord, which will be in Truths and Goods, verse 8 to 12; that the Evils and Falses of the perverted Church will not be able to do farther Injury, verse 13 to 15; that this perverted Church will entirely perish, verse 16 to 19; that it will nevertheless be tolerated for a Season, on Account of the Word, and because the Lord is known by it, verse 20 to 23; that then a new Church will be instituted, which will be liberated from Falses and Evils, and be in Truths and Goods, and will acknowledge the Lord, verse 24 to 30; that it will reject Evils, verse 31, 32; that its Intelligence will successively increase by Divine Truths, verse 33 to 36; that in this Church the Lord will be acknowledged, and himself will be worshiped, verse 37, 38.

Chap. XXXVIII. A Representation that the Church would be without all Life derived from Good and Truth, verse 1, 2; a Prediction that a new Church will exist in which there will be Life, verse 3 to 6; that this also takes Place when this Church is first informed in Truths, and there is thus a restored Fitness to receive, verse 7, 8; and that afterwards it could receive Life, verse 9, 10; that it would be thus done by the Lord when he comes into the World, by whom a new Church would be instituted, verse 11 to 14; that there would be two Churches, the Celestial, and the Spiritual, and both

together one Church, verse 15 to 20; that it will be under the Lord, and that from the Lord both will become one, and that they will have Protection from the Evils and Falses from the Hells, verse 21 to 25. That there will be another Church, because another Conjunction, verse 26 to 26.

Chap. XXXVIII. Of those who are in the Sense of the Letter of the Word only, and are thence in external Worship without internal, who are Gog, verse 1, 2; that all and singular Things belonging to this Worship will perish, verse 3 to 7; that this Worship will occupy the Church, and vastate it, which will thus be in Externals without Internals, verse 8 to 16; that thence the State of the Church will be changed, verse 17 to 19; that thence the Truths and Goods of Religion will perish, and be succeeded by Falses, verse 20 to 23.

Chap. XXXIX. That they who are in the Sense of the Letter of the Word only, and in external Worship will come into the Church, who are Gog, but that they will perish, verse 1 to 6; that this will be effected when the Lord comes and institutes the Church, verse 7, 8; that this Church will then disperse all their Evils and Falses, verse 9, 10; and will entirely destroy them, verse 11 to 16; that the New Church instituted by the Lord will be instructed in Truths and Goods of every Kind, and will imbibe

Goods of every Kind, verse 17 to 21; and that the former Church will be destroyed on account of its Evils and Falses, verse 23, 24; that then the Church will be gathered by the Lord from among all Nations, verse 25 to 29.

Chap. XL. Of the new Church from the Lord after the Jewish Church is destroyed, verse 1; the Quality of the Church such as it would be, verse 2 to 5; all Doctrines as to Good and Truth celestial, verse 6 to 23; every Thing belonging to it as to Good and Truth spiritual, verse 24 to 34; every Thing belonging to it as to Good and Truth celestial, verse 35 to 49.

Chap. XLI. All Things belonging to the internal Worship of the Church as to Good and Truth, verse 1 to 26.

Chap. XLII. All Things belonging to the external Worship of this Church as to Good and Truth, verse 1 to 20.

Chap. XLIII. The Word in this Church as to its literal Sense, verse 1 to 11; the Worship of the Lord from the Good of Love in this Church, verse 12 to 27.

Chap. XLIV. That all the Good of the Church and of Worship is from the Lord, verse 1 to 3; that the Jewish Nation had destroyed the Church, verse 4 to 8; that this Nation could not be in this Church,

verse 9 to 14 ; but others, by whom a new Church can exist, which can acknowledge the Lord, also Life, Doctrine, Worship and its Service, verse 15 to 31.

Chap. XLV. That the Ultimates of this Church will be holy, verse 1 to 5 ; the holy of Doctrine, verse 6, 7, 8 ; the Distribution of it, verse 9 to 25.

Chap. XLVI. The Influx of the Lord from Divine Love, verse 1, 2, 3 ; the Worship of the Lord there, verse 4 to 24.

Chap. XLVII. The Influx of Divine Good and Divine Truth from the Lord, from which is spiritual Life in the Angels of the three Heavens and in Men, from which are Intelligence and Charity, verse 1 to 12 ; the Heritages or Partitions of the Church and of Heaven, according to Goods and Truths in the whole Complex, which are according to the Tribes of Israel, verse 13 to 23.

Chap. XLVIII. This Partition continued, verse 1 to 8 ; for those who are in the third Heaven, who are Priests and Levites, verse 9 to 20 ; that the Lord is in the Midst of them, verse 21, 22 ; Partition or Heritage farther continued, verse 23 to 29. Of the Knowledges of this Church, which are introducing Truths, verse 30 to 34 ; that this Church is the Church of the Lord, verse 35.

DANIEL.



CHAP. I. **T**HE Church destroyed with the Jewish Nation—Babel devotes to itself all Things belonging to the Church, verse 1, 2; that it desired to know all Things belonging to it, and to acquire to itself the Understanding of them, which was the Beginning of Babel, verse 3 to 21.

Chap. II. A Prediction of what Babel would be as to its Quality, verse 1, 2; that they would not know this who had made one with Babel, verse 3 to 11; that they will be blinded, verse 12, 13; but that it is shewn to those, by Revelation from the Lord, who belong to the Church, verse 14 to 30. The Progression of the Religion of Babylon follows—That at first Directors would learn and teach the Goods and Truths of Heaven and the Church, but afterwards they would go back, until Nothing remained but what was adulterated, thus merely false and evil, and that the Lord will then come, verse 31 to 35; that at first the Word is there taught according to Truths of Doctrine thence derived, verse 36 to 38; that afterwards the Church will be powerful, not from spiritual Good, but from natural

Good, verse 39; that at last all Good and Truth will, by Adulterations, be changed into Evil and False, prevailing only by the Power of a diabolical Courtesy, verse 40 to 43; that the Lord will then come, and destroy this Religion, and institute a Church, which shall be in Divine Truth from himself, verse 44, 45. That this Begining of Babel would be when the Worship of the God of Heaven, and Doctrine from the Word becomes great, verse 46 to 49.

Chap. III. That Babel had borne in Mind that it might depart from the Lord to the Worship of another God, which is the golden Statue erected by Nebuchadnezzar, verse 1, 2; that all they who were of the Description of Babel would consent, with Threats to all, that otherwise they would be cast into Hell, verse 3 to 7; that they of the Directors, who worshiped the Lord, would not obey, verse 8 to 12; wherefore they are excommunicated and condemned to Hell by Babel, with every Thing belonging to the Church of the Lord, verse 13 to 21; but that nevertheless they derive no Hurt, and it is manifestly seen that they are preserved by the Lord, verse 22 to 25; that thereby Babel is constrained to acknowledge and worship the Lord, verse 26 to 33.

Chap. IV. A Prediction of what the future Quality of Babel will be, and how their minds had been carried away—that this was unknown to those who were of Babel, verse 1 to 7; but known to those belonging to the Lord's Church, verse 8, 9; that when this Religion possessed a great part of the Earth, they would desire to extend their Dominion over Heaven and the Church, verse 10 to 12; at which Time they will no longer have any Good and Truth of Heaven and the Church, verse 13, 14; that nevertheless the Word would remain with them, although perverted, verse 15 to 17; that then they who are of the Lord's Church will perceive they were interiorly such, and how they desired to extend their Dominion, verse 18, 19; that with Respect to the Goods and Truths of the Church they were so stupid that they were no longer Men; and that it is confirmed from Heaven that they such, verse 20 to 33; that still they would fear to extend their Dominion over Heaven and the Church, but that in the Presence of those who were under their Obedience, they would acknowledge the Lord, verse 34 to 37.

Chap. V. That Babel had profaned all Things belonging to Heaven and the Church, verse 1 to 4; that it is seen from the Word that it was profaned, verse 5, 6; that the Chiefs who were in this Religion perceived it not, verse 7 to 9; that it is con-

firmed by those who are in the the Truths of the Church, that it (Babel) was against the Word, had exalted itself above the Lord, and that thus it had profaned Holy Things, verse 10 to 24; that this was the End of this Religion, because there was no longer the Good and Truth of the Church, verse 25 to 28; that thus there is an End of every Thing belonging to the Church there, verse 29 to 31.

Chap. VI. That the Worship of the Lord is thought of, such as it is in the Church, verse 1 to 3; that it is deliberated upon, and concluded that they might worship another instead of the Lord, verse 4 to 9; to which Decree they who belonged to the Lord's Church would object; it is confirmed that they should undergo the Punishment of Examination, which is the Den of Lions into which Daniel was cast, verse 10 to 17; but still they are kept by the Lord, lest they should undergo this Punishment, verse 18 to 23; but against those who had devised that foul deed, they are cast into Hell, verse 24; and they who are in the worship of the Lord are saved, verse 25 to 28.

Chap. VII. A Revelation concerning the successive Changes of the State of the Church, verse 1, 2, 3; the first State, whilst they of the Church were in the Understanding of Truth, verse 4; the second, when they studied the Sense of the Letter of the

Word only, verse 5; the third, when the literal Sense of the Word is falsified, verse 6; the fourth, when Faith alone destroys every Thing which belongs to the Church, verse 7; Confirmations from the literal Sense of the Word, verse 8; that they are judged from the Word, verse 9, 10; and this Faith is entirely destroyed, verse 11; but the former ones are judged according to their Life, verse 12; and are made the Lord's Church, verse 13, 14; a farther Explication of these Things, verse 15, 16; what is understood by the four successive States of the Church, verse 17, 18; that the last State is that of Faith alone confirmed by Raciocinations, and by the Word falsified, from which Falsification it could prevail, verse 19 to 21; and this even whilst the Lord would institute the Church, verse 22; Faith alone destroys, verse 23, 24; and which Faith alone vilifies the Lord himself, verse 25; that at last they who are in Faith alone will be judged, and a new Church instituted by the Lord, verse 26, 27; thus its End, verse 28.

Chap. VIII. A Prediction concerning the Church as to Charity, and as to Faith—Of the Church which is in Faith and Charity, and its Power, verse 1 to 3; that it had increased in Truth and Good, verse 4; that Faith alone would entirely destroy Charity, verse 5; which Faith would prevail by Raciocinations, by

which Means true Doctrine from the Word would be dissipated, verse 6 to 10; that it would destroy the Worship of the Lord, together with Divine Truths, verse 11, 12; that this would be done until the coming of the Lord, verse 13, 14; that this would be farther explained when the Lord should come, verse 15 to 19; that Faith alone will destroy the Church, and vilify the Lord, verse 20 to 25; that this will be in the End of the Church, verse 26; which is a sad Time, verse 27.

Chap. IX. Of the coming of the Lord, and of the End of each Church, both the Ancient and the New—A Revelation concerning the End of the Church, verse 1 to 3; a Confession concerning the destroyed Jewish Church, verse 4 to 19; a Revelation, verse 20 to 23; that after the Church is entirely at an end, then Judgment will come, and the Word will cease to be of Use to it, and the Lord will glorify his Human Principle [*Humanum suum*], verse 26; that a new Church will be instituted afterwards, but not easily, verse 25; that the False [Principle] would afterwards invade this Church and destroy it, verse 26; that there would yet be a Reformation, but this Church also would perish by mere Falses and Evils, verse 27. MATT. XXIV. 15.

Chap. X. The Lord seen, verse 1 to 6; that those Things should be revealed which would take

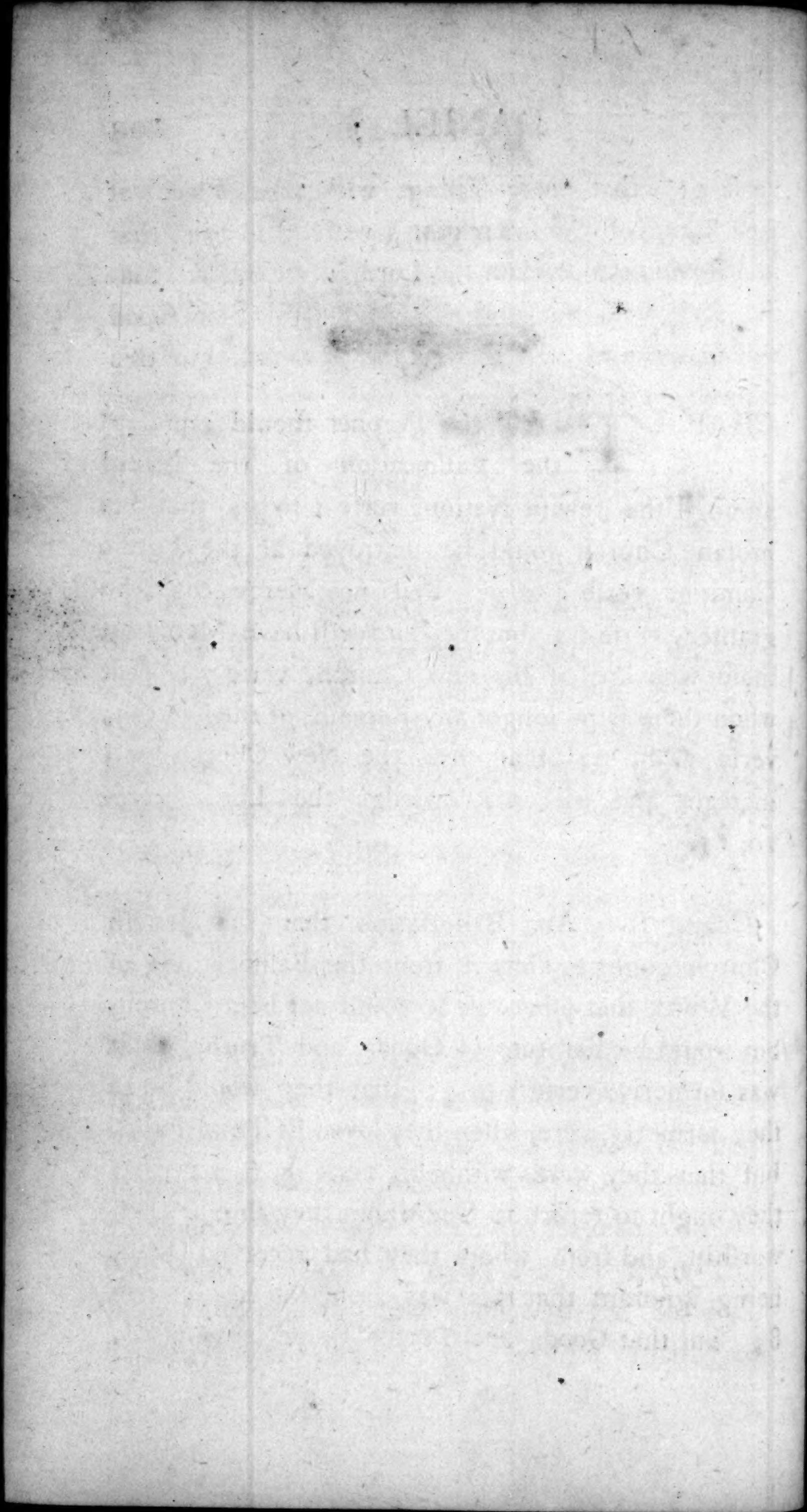
Place in the New Church, with Respect to such as are in Faith alone, also concerning those who are in Truths derived from Good, who are there signified by Michael, verse 7 to 21.

Chap. XI. By the King of the South in this Chapter, is understood the Church, which is in the Truths of Faith derived from the Good of Charity, and by the King of the North, is understood the Religion which is Faith separate from Charity—The Manner in which the Changes had succeeded did not appear in the World, but appeared in Heaven. That the Church would be destroyed amongst the Jewish Nation, verse 1 to 4; that then a new Church will be instituted, which will be in Faith derived from Charity, verse 5; that Charity will be conjoined with Faith, but Faith will prevail, verse 6; but Charity would still prevail amongst some, and hence be the chief Principle of the Church, verse 7 to 9; that their Posterity will combat for Faith, and will conquer, verse 10 to 12; that Faith alone would prevail against Charity and Faith thence derived, and overcome it, verse 13 to 16; this Dogma would follow, that Charity was derived from Faith, verse 17; various Declarations from the Word concerning this Subject would be debated, verse 18 to 20; that this Dogma concerning Charity would deceive, whence there would be an Appearance of Consociation, verse 21 to 23;

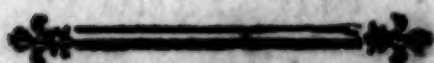
the Confirmations from the Word in Favour of Charity would be unfortunately explained, and that they would destroy Faith derived from Charity, verse 24 to 26; deceitful Conjunction, verse 27, 28; that Faith alone will break this deceitful Conjunction, will adulterate the Word itself, and thus will destroy the Church, verse 29 to 31; which will be opposed by many, but still it will overcome, verse 32 to 35; that at length Faith alone will be retained, which Religion destroys all Fear of God, and every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 36, 37; that it will worship another God than the Lord, verse 38, 39; that thus Faith will be brought from under the Direction of Charity, verse 40, 41; that still they will remain who believe the Word in Simplicity, 41; that also, they will be destroyed by Reasonings from the natural Man, verse 42, 43; that when the End comes, Faith alone will remain among those who are sensual natural Men, verse 44, 45.

Chap. XII. That about the End of the former Church, a new Church will begin, in which the Lord will be worshiped, and will receive the Faith derived from Charity, verse 1; that then they who are in this Faith will come into Heaven, but not they who are not in Faith derived from Charity, verse 2, 3; that they who are in Faith derived from Charity will become Intelligent,

verse 4; that these Things will take Place at the Time of Consummation, verse 5 to 7; that this Revelation is from the Lord, verse 8, 9; that the Evil will not understand, but that the Good will understand, verse 10; of the Beginning of this Church, verse 11, 12, 13.



HOSEA.



CHAP. I. **T**HAT the Prophet should represent the Falsification of the Word amongst the Jewish Nation, verse 1 to 3; that this profane Church would be destroyed at the Lord's Coming, verse 3 to 5; that no Mercy could be granted, verse 6; but the Lord will have Mercy on those who are of his new Church, verse 7; that when there is no longer any Remains of the Church, verse 7, 8, 9; that then the New Church will increase and will acknowledge the Lord, verse 10, 11.

Chap. II. An Exhortation that the Jewish Church ought to abstain from the Falsifications of the Word, that otherwise it could not be a Church, but would be destitute of Goods and Truths, as it was formerly, verse 1 to 4; that they would be as they formerly were, when they loved Evil and False, but that they were withheld, verse 5, 6, 7; that they ought to return to God whom they should then worship, and from whom they had received Good, being ignorant that this was from the Lord, verse 8; but that Goods and Truths would be vastated,

because they had not yet worshiped Him but another God, verse 9 to 13; that they who should be of the New Church would be purified and prepared by Temptations, verse 14 to 17; and that from these a new Church will exist, which will acknowledge the Lord, verse 18 to 20; that they will receive all Things belonging to Heaven and the Church, verse 21 to 23.

Chap. III. Of the New Church to be instituted by the Lord—that it will continue for a long Time without the Truths and Goods of the Church, but that it will be made a Church by the Lord when he comes, and will acknowledge Him, verse 1 to 5.

Chap. IV. That there is in the Church Nothing but Evil and the False, arising from the Falsification of the Word, verse 1, 2, 3; that the Church is destroyed, because there is nothing of the Law or Doctrine remaining, verse 4 to 9; that because they have falsified the Word, they can no longer understand Truth, but they will see the False, verse 10 to 12; from which State they worship, verse 13; on which Account they will perish, verse 14; that in like Manner they who were in the spiritual Church were ready to depart into Falses, verse 15 to 19.

Chap. V. That they also who had represented the celestial, spiritual, and intellectual Things of the Church had falsified and adulterated the Truths of the Word, verse 1 to 3; that they could not be brought back, verse 4; but would all perish, verse 5 to 9; that they had the understanding of Truth no longer, but they could understand the False instead of Truth, verse 10 to 14; that however it will be given anew to the Church, verse 15.

Chap. VI. That a new Church will be instituted, which will acknowledge the Lord, verse 1 to 3; that this Church will understand Truths, verse 4 to 6; because in the former Church they were perverted, verse 7 to 10; at which Time the New Church will exist, verse 11.

Chap. VII That they had perverted all the Truths of the Word and of Doctrine, verse 1 to 5; that they had perverted them by evil Loves, verse 6 to 10; and by the Scientifics of the Natural Man, verse 11; therefore they could not be brought back, inasmuch as they were in Falses, verse 12 to 16.

Chap. VIII. That they had perverted the Church because its Goods and Truths had been changed into Evils and Falses, verse 7; that they were deprived of every Thing belonging to the Church by Racioci-

nations from the Natural Man, verse 8 to 11; and also of all Worship belonging to the Church, wherefore it is impossible but they must perish, verse 12 to 14.

Chap. IX. That they had falsified the Truths of the Church, wherefore the Church was become destroyed, and they were become Natural, being only in Reasonings from the Natural Man, verse 1 to 3; that hence there is no divine Worship, verse 4, 5; that all Truth and Good is changed into False and Evil, verse 6; that they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 7 to 9; that their first Fathers were also such as not to have any Understanding of Truth, so also their Posterity, although they were instructed, verse 10 to 13; that Nothing contrary could be effected amongst their Posterity, verse 14 to 17.

Chap. X. That the Church was devastated as to Truth, and had Worship agreeable thereto, saying that they had Truths, verse 1 to 3; that they in their Hearts worshiped another God, verse 4, 5; that they would reason against Truths, verse 6; that they would be cast into Hell, where such as themselves were, verse 7, 8; that they had had the Evils of Punishment, but in vain, verse 9, 10; that they had been instructed in Truths, and warned, verse 11, 12; but that they had still persisted

in the False derived from Evil, hence would be their Destruction in the Day of Judgment, verse 13 to 15.

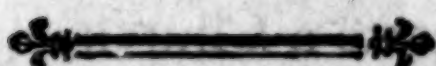
Chap. XI. That Israel (*the Lord*) was brought into Egypt to the End they might be instructed in the first Things of the Church, verse 1; where they were in the Lust and Science of the Natural [Principle], verse 2; that they were instructed in Knowledges and Scientifics, verse 3, 4; when they should become spiritual, they would be no longer natural, for otherwise Truths and the Understanding of them would perish, verse 5 to 8; but, inasmuch as they had been in Scientifics from the Understanding of Truth, they could have Intelligence from the Lord, verse 9 to 11.

Chap. XII. That the Understanding of the Word is falsified although the Word itself is from the Lord, verse 12 of the preceeding Chap. that Falses increase from the Delights of the Natural Man, verse 2; that the Lord had striven with the Posterity of Jacob from their Infancy, verse 3 to 5; an exhortation that they should turn themselves, and not falsify Truths, verse 6, 7; that the Church gloried because the Word was in it, and had Worship from a representative Ground, and because it had always been kept by the Lord, but that nevertheless they had falsified and adulterated it, verse 8 to 14.

Chap. XIII. That they had perverted all divine Worship from Self-derived Intelligence, and that hence they would perish, verse 1, 2, 3; when nevertheless the Lord alone is God, verse 4; that when they were enriched by Knowledges derived from the Word, they had, through their own Glorifying, departed from the Lord, verse 5, 6; that hence will be their Destruction, verse 7, 8, 9; because there is no longer the Truth of the Church there, verse 10, 11; that this is interiorly destroyed, verse 12, 13; that they will be kept from Destruction until every Truth of the Church is destroyed, verse 14 to 16.

Chap. XIV. That they will perish who had worshiped another God, verse 1; an Exhortation that they turn themselves, verse 2; because there is Salvation from none but God, verse 3; that thus they would be received into the Church, and be instructed in its Truths and Goods, verse 4 to 7; that they should reject Falses, verse 8; hence there would be an Understanding from rational Light, verse 9.

JOEL.



Chap. I. **T**O all who belong to the Church, verse 1, 2, 3. That the False from the Sensual Man, and afterwards the Evil thence derived, had consumed every Thing belonging to it, verse 4; that they ought to repent, forasmuch as Evil from the Sensual Man had destroyed the various Things of the Church, verse 5, 6, 7. Mourning because the Goods and Truths of the Church were destroyed, verse 8 to 13; an Exhortation that they should turn themselves, verse 14; and that they should think the Last Day would take Place when the Lord should come, verse 15; also that every Thing belonging to the Church was devastated, verse 16, 17; on which Account there is Lamentation, verse 18 to 20.

Chap. II. That the Lord will come and effect a Judgment, verse 1, 2; when False and Evil from the Sensual [Principle] had entirely destroyed the Church, verse 2, 3; that the False derived from Evil had destroyed every Thing belonging to it by various Infatuations, verse 4 to 9; that every Good and Truth, together with their Knowledges,

were dispersed, verse 10; that the Lord will fight against them, verse 11; an Exhortation that they should turn themselves to Him, and repent of their Infatuations and become wise, verse 12 to 17. That the Lord will institute a Church, to which its Goods and Truths will be given, verse 18, 19; and Falses and Evils will be removed, and consequently Hell, verse 23; that it will have Confidence in the Lord, from which Confidence it will have Goods and Happiness, verse 21 to 25; and Acknowledgment from the Heart, verse 26, 27; that the Lord will fill all those who belong to his Church with the Divine from Himself, and will vivify it, (the Church) verse 28, 29; that the Influx of Evil from the False, and the Influx of the False from Evil, will be dispersed in the Day of Judgment, verse 30, 31; but that they will be saved, who acknowledge and worship the Lord, verse 32.

Chap. III. That the Church will then be gathered, verse 1; and that at this Time Judgement will be upon those who have dispersed the Goods and Truths of the Church, verse 2, 3; upon those who are in Knowledges only, and in Faith alone, and by it have destroyed the Truths of the Word and of Doctrine, verse 4 to 8; the Combats of Good and Truth against Evils and the Falses thence derived, verse 9 to 12; that then Evil is consummated, verse 13 to 15; that is done by the Lord,

ples of that Worship, verse 4 to 6; that some Truths which will also then be acknowledged, and from which the Church does exist, verse 16, 17; that the Lord will then teach them the Word, and that the Falsifications of the Word will be removed, verse 18, 19; that then the Lord's Church will exist, and from the Word, verse 20, 21.

P

AMOS.



CHAP. I. **T**HE Lord, concerning the Word and Doctrine thence derived, verse 1, 2. Concerning those who pervert the Knowledges derived from the Word, which are servicable to Doctrine, who by this Means also turn away the Good of these Knowledges; that they will perish, verse 3 to 5. Concerning those who apply the Word to heretical False, 6 to 8. Concerning those who pervert the Knowledges of Good and Truth, and thereby injure the External Sense of the Word, verse 9, 10. Concerning those who pervert the literal Sense of the Word by the False, by which Doctrine perishes; verse 11, 12. Concerning those who falsify the Truths of the literal Sense of the Word; that they cannot resist in the Time of Combat, but destroy Truth of Doctrine, verse 13 to 15.

Cap. II. Concerning those who adulterate the Good of the literal Sense of the Word—that the Good and Truth of the Church are destroyed, verse 1 to 3. Concerning those who destroy the Celestial of the Word—its celestial and spiritual Things being destroyed, verse 4, 5. Of those who destroy the spiritual Things of the Church—that hence they go

into all Kinds of Falses, verse 6, 7; that the Lord entirely removed the False derived from Evil when he instituted the Church amongst them, and they were instructed, verse 9 to 11; that nevertheless this Church had perverted every Thing, and was become as one who hath Truth and yet is without it, and that thus it would perish in the Time of Judgment, verse 13 to 16.

Chap. III. That the Church was instituted amongst the Israelitish Nation only, wherefore Falses and Evils were to be examined there, verse 1, 2; That the Church cannot exist, when at the same Time there is Nothing belonging to a Church, nor Truths and Falses together, but they may be taken unawares, verse 3 to 6; that the Lord will entirely reveal it, verse 7, 8; for from hence it will be evident in what Manner the Church becomes devastated, verse 9, 10; wherefore the Truths of the Church perish through Falses, verse 11; and by which Falses Goods and Truths will be taken away, verse 12; at which Time every Thing belonging to the Church will be taken away, verse 13 to 15.

Chap. IV. Of those who pervert the Doctrine of the Church—that they will fall in the Extremes of the False, verse 1 to 3; that it will be similar with those who worship in External according to the Statutes, but only in the Extremes, or outermost Princi-

will remain, the Rest being Falses, owing to which Truths cannot prevail, verse 7, 8; that moreover, every Thing belonging to the Church was falsified, verse 9; that at last the Falsification by profane sensual Scientifics, had extended even to every Thing of the Church, that there were scarcely any Remains left, verse 10, 11; an Exhortation that they turn themselves to the Lord, verse 12, 13.

Chap. V. A Lamentation over the Church on Account of its being successively devastated, verse 1 to 3; an Exhortation that they seek the Lord, lest every Thing belonging to the Church perish by Evils and Falses, verse 4 to 9; that they refuse Truths because they are from Self-derived Intelligence, verse 10 to 13; that they ought to turn themselves, verse 14, 15. A Lamentation on Account of the Destruction of the Church, and on Account of their Ruin when the Lord comes, verse 16 to 20; that their Worship cannot be accepted, verse 21, 22; that it would be accepted if they had Good and Truth, verse 23 to 25; that otherwise all Knowledge of Good and Truth would be taken away, verse 26, 27.

Chap. VI Of the spiritual Church, which had been instituted, that it had escaped worse than the religious of other Nations, verse 1, 2; that because it had every Thing belonging to the Church in

Abundance, it would think Nothing concerning the Ruin of the Church, verse 3 to 6; that therefore all Things would perish, verse 7 to 9; until Nothing would be left verse 10 to 12; for this Reason, viz. because they had acquired these Things to themselves from Propriety, verse 13, 14.

Chap. VII. That the Church had increased from Externals to Externals, verse 1 to 3; that when Externals were destroyed, it was repaired, verse 4 to 6; when even to its inmost [Principles], then all Things become destroyed, because they are against the Lord, verse 7 to 9; and against every Thing belonging to Doctrine, verse 14 to 16; that the Church will perish, with every Thing belonging to it, verse 17.

Chap. VIII. That the new [Principle] of the Church may be seen, verse 1; that the End of the old Church is at that Time, verse, 2, 3; when there is Nothing therein but the Adulteration of Good and Truth, verse 4 to 6; that therefore they will perish in the Day of Judgment, verse 7 to 10; that there will then be no longer any Good and Truth, verse 11, to 14.

Chap. IX. Of the Last Judgment upon them, and that there will be no where any Escape, where-soever they may have fled, verse 1 to 5; from the

Lord, who doeth Judgment in Order that there may be a Church, verse 6; that there were also Churches before, which were devastated, verse 7; that still the Church will not perish, but that they will perish who are in it, verse 8 to 12. That a new Church will be instituted, which Church will acknowledge the Lord, verse 11, 12; and that the Doctrines of Truth and the Understanding thereof, will be in it, verse 13 to 15.

171
The first of these is the
fact that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.
The second is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

The third is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

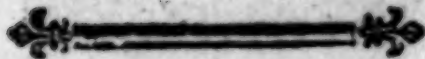
The fourth is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

The fifth is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

The sixth is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

The seventh is the fact
that the Church of England
is the only one which has
a continuous history of
over 1500 years. This
fact alone is a powerful
argument in its favour.

OBADIAH.

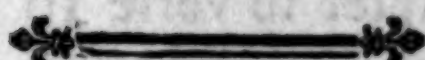


OF those who are in Self-derived Intelligence, and pervert the literal Sense of the Word, who are Edom.—That there is Combat against them, because they believe themselves to be wise above others, verse 1, 2, 3; that they defend Falses by natural Light, but that they will perish and the Falses themselves with them, verse 4, 5; that Pride belongs to them, verse 6; that they have no Truths, verse 7; that they will perish in the Day of Judgment because they had overthrown the Church, verse 8,; that they farther destroy the Church, and this is to them a Delight, verse 10 to 14; that their Destruction will be in the Day of Judgment, verse 15, 16; that a new Church will exist, verse 17; instead of the former Church, which would be damned, verse 18; that the New Church will be in the understanding of Truth, and they will be saved who are in it, verse 19 to 21.

(101)

THESE

JONAH.



Chap. I. **O**F the Conversion of of the Gentiles, who are Nineveh—That they who were of the Jewish Nation, were commanded to teach the Word to the surrounding Nations, but that they would not, and that thus they would keep the Word to themselves alone, verse 1 to 3; that Knowledges had begun to perish among them, but that nevertheless they had lived secure, verse 4, 5, 9; that the Gentiles perceived that the Church among themselves would be perverted on account of their being cast among the Jews, and that they did not desire to communicate with others beyond themselves, verse 7, 8, 9; that they could reject those things which were from the Jewish Nation, because they were falsified; that they could be saved, verse 10 to 13; that they could pray to the Lord for Salvation, which was done by them, the Falses from the Jewish Nation being removed, verse 14 to 16.

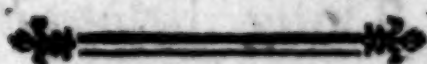
Chap. II. Prophetical of the Lord's Combats with the Hells, and of his most grievous Temptations thence derived, and concerning his State thence

derived—The three Days and Nights in which Jonah was in the Belly of the Fish signifies the full Duration of his Combats with the Hells, from verse 17 of the first Chapter to verse 10 of the Second.

Chap. III. That the Gentiles hearing of their Sins from the Word of God, and that they would perish, after Repentance will turn themselves, and that they would be heard and saved by the Lord, verse 1 to 10.

Chap. IV. That the Jewish Nation would be greatly offended on Account that the Gentiles might be saved verse 1 to 4; a Representation that this Nation would be offended on Account of it, verse 6 to 11.

MICAHA.



Chap. I. **O**F the Church with Respect to Doctrine derived from Truth and Good —Of the Lord's Descent from Heaven, and of his Coming into the World, verse 1, 2; that another State of Heaven becomes then effected, verse 3; that then all the Representatives of the Church, which were entirely falsified, would be destroyed, verse 4 to 7; Mourning thence derived, and that it will extend to those who might be in celestial Good, verse 8 to 12; that they also would thence begin to pervert, verse 13 to 15; that hence also there would be to them a Deprivation of all Truth, verse 16.

Chap. II. Of Thought united with the Intention of doing Evil, which they also do from the Will, verse 1, 2: that hence the Church is become perverted, verse 3 to 5; that they can no longer take Delight in being taught, except those who are obedient, verse 6, 7; wherefore they do all Kinds of Evil, verse 8, 9; that they will perish because they cannot be taught, verse 10, 11; that such Things will not attack those who shall be of the Lord's New Church, verse 12, 13.

Chap. III. Of the Church perverted—That they had destroyed all Truths and Goods, even to their Ultimates, verse 1 to 3; that then they cannot be heard by the Lord, verse 4; that because they will pervert every Thing belonging to the Word and Doctrine, they would no longer see and receive any Thing belonging to Good and Truth, verse 5 to 7. Of the Lord, with respect to the Word, which he will show to them, verse 8; that although they say God is with them they can falsify all the Truths and Goods of the Word, verse 9 to 11; that therefore the Church will be entirely destroyed, verse 12.

Chap. IV. That a new Church will be instituted by the Lord when he comes into the World, and this from amongst the Gentiles, verse 1, 2; that Falses and Evils will be no longer there, but Truths and Goods, verse 3, 4; under the Lord, verse 5, 7, 10; that they can approach who are in Externals, and who through Ignorance are not in Truths and Goods, verse 6, 7; that Truths and Goods will increase amongst them, verse 8 to 10; that Falses will not enter and destroy, verse 10 to 12; that Falses should be destroyed amongst them, verse 13; howsoever they may infest, verse 14.

Chap. V. Of the Lord's Coming, who is the God of the Church, verse 1; who will gather the Church, and teach those who are in it, verse 2, 3, 4; that

He will destroy Reasonings from Falses, verse 5, 6; that there will then be Safety in this Church, verse 7; but in the Church among the Jewish Nation there would be Nothing but Falses derived from Evils verse 10 to 15.

Chap. VI. Against the Jewish Nation—That the Lord had done to them every Good, verse 1 to 4; that it had been protected, verse 5; that the Lord should not be addressed by the External of Worship, but by the Internals which belong to Truth and Good, verse 6 to 8; that they ought to love the Life of Truth and Good, and not a Life of False and Evil, verse 9, 10, 11; that the Falsification of Truth was amongst them, verse 12; that they could not be brought back by Punishments, verse 13; wherefore this Church could not but perish, being destroyed, verse 14 to 16.

Chap. VII. That there is no longer any Truth and Good in the Church, that therefore its last Time is near, verse 1 to 4: that then Falses and Evils will combat against themselves, and against Truths and Goods, verse 5, 6; that the Lord's Church will then come, which will be in the Light of Truth, verse 7 to 9; that the old Church will be destroyed, verse 10; that a new Church will be restored, collected from all Nations, verse 11,

12 ; when the old one is destroyed, verse 13 ; that it will be taught and led, verse 14, 15 ; that infernal Things will be removed from it, verse 16, 17 ; that the Divine Mercy will be there, verse 18 to 20.

NAHUM.

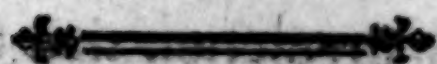


Chap. I. **O**F the Last Judgment upon those who are in Evils, verse 1, 2 ; that from the Lord's Presence all Things will be revealed, and that they who belong to the perverted Church cannot stand, verse 2 to 6 ; that the Lord protects those who confide in Him, verse 7 ; but that they who are in Falses and Evils will perish, verse 8 to 11 ; and that they who do not belong to this Church, and are in the Falses derived from Ignorance, will be received, and their Falses will be removed, verse 12 to 14.

Chap. II. Of the Lord's Coming, and of the New Church from Him, and concerning the protection of this Church by Him, verse 1 to 4 ; that they who have destroyed the Church will perish in the Day of Judgment, and will be cast with Tumult into Hell, verse 4 to 7 ; that every Thing belonging to the Church will be taken from them, verse 8 to 11 ; that they can then no longer destroy the Church and its Holy Things, verse 12 to 14.

Chap. III. Of those who have falsified and adulterated the Word—that they will perish in Hell, verse 1 to 4; that all their Adulterations will be revealed and they will perish, verse 5 to 7; that Knowledges and Scientifics will not save, but they will be dispersed, verse 8 to 10; for these cannot be preserved, because they perish by Falses derived from Evil, verse 11, 12; howsoever they may confirm themselves by them, but in vain, verse 13 to 17; nor Reasonings, verse 18; that that there was Nothing found, on which Account there was Destruction, verse 19.

HABAKKUK.



Chap. I. **C**OMPLAINT from the Lord to the Father concerning Violence and Injustice, that Righteousness and Truth perish, verse 1 to 5; that the Jewish Church had profaned all the Goods and Truths of the Word and of the Church, verse 6 to 12; the Lord's Complaint continued, because Evils prevail over Goods, and the latter are destroyed, verse 12 to 17.

Chap. II. Of the Lord's Coming, which will take place at that Time, verse 1, 2, 3. Of the Love of Self, that it increases, and that Man hence becomes vile, verse 4, 5; that he becomes despised by others, verse 6, 7; and the Goods and Truths of the Church are perverted, verse 8, that they are in Self-derived Intelligence, from which they extoll themselves, verse 9, 10; that they judge from Externals only, verse 11; that they who by Means of Falses exclude Doctrine will be cursed, 12, 13; when the Lord comes, verse 14; that then he who seduced others will be confounded, 15 to 17; and that the False will not then be to him a Means of

betraying, verse 18, 19; this will take place when the Lord appears in his Humanity, verse 20.

Chap. III. A Prediction that the Lord will come into the World, to Whom Divine Truth and Good belongs, verse 1 to 4; that the Church, which is not as yet, will be in Illustration, verse 5 to 7; that by His Divine Truth He will dissipate the Falses derived from Evil, verse 8, 9; Judgment upon them, Combat with them, their Destruction and the Casting of them into Hell, verse 10 to 15. Grief on Account of their State, that there is no longer any Thing belonging to the Church, verse 16; that then they who acknowledge the Lord in their Hearts will be saved, verse 18, 19.

ZEPHANIAH.



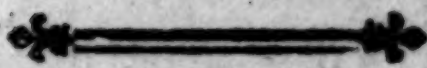
Chap. I. **T**HAT all Knowledge and Understanding of Truth will perish, verse 1 to 3; that the Church will perish because it is in mere Falses and Evils both as to Doctrine and Worship, verse 4 to 6; that the Lord will come and will gather to the Church, verse 7, 8; that then they who have adulterated the Truths of the Word will perish, and will be cast into Hell, verse 9 to 11; that there will then be Nothing of the Remains of Truth in the Church, verse 12, 13, that they will perish in the Day of Judgment from the Lord, verse 14 to 17; that they cannot be preserved, verse 18.

Chap. II. An Exhortation that they turn themselves before the Lord cometh to Judgment, verse 1 to 3: because the Wicked will then perish on Account of many Kinds of Evils and Falses, verse 4 to 6; that some will then be saved, verse 7; that they who have adulterated the Word will entirely perish, verse 8 to 10; that they will perish as they who might acknowledge the Lord, verse 11; that they will perish who have falsified the Knowledges of Truth by Reasonings and Scientifics, and thus

have destroyed the Church, verse 12 to 15.

Chap III. That all the Doctrines of Truth and Good are become perverted, verse 1 to 4; that the Lord will make Inquisition when he cometh, verse 5; that the Wicked will perish and be cast into Hell, verse 6 to 8; that there will then be a new Church from those who can acknowledge the Lord, verse 9, 10; that they will be separated who are in Falses derived from Evil, and that thus a Few will be saved, verse 11, 12; that the New Church will then exist from those who can acknowledge the Lord, which Church will remove Evils and Falses from them; concerning which Church verse 13 to 20.

HAGGAI.



Chap. I. **T**HAT they can believe the Messiah will come and raise them up to Glory, when at the same Time the Church with them is devastated, verse 1 to 4; that the Word can no longer be taught them, verse 5, 6; that the Church cannot be instituted amongst them because every one looketh to himself and not to the Lord, verse 7 to 9; that therefore Nothing belonging to Truth and Good can be received by them, verse 10, 11; that the Church will be instituted among those who become wise from the Word, verse 12 to 15.

Chap. II. That the Church was replete with Truths when first instituted, but it was now become devastated, verse 1 to 3; that nevertheless a Church will be instituted, verse 4, 5; when the Lord cometh into the World; that this will be an interior Church, verse 6 to 9; that the External without an Internal cannot profit any Thing, much less when the External is falsified, as in the former Church, verse 10 to 14; where Truth is become changed into the False, in which there is scarcely any Thing of the Church, verse 15 to 17; when never-

theless in the Word there are Truths in Abundance, verse 18, 19; that every Thing belonging to the former Church will be destroyed, verse 20 to 22; that the Church will exist amongst others, verse 23.

ZECHARIAH.



Chap. I. **T**HAT the Posterity of Jacob had from the Beginning been informed in the Things pertaining to the Church, but in vain, verse 1 to 4; that therefore it had happened to them according to the Word, verse 5, 6; the successive States of the Church with Respect to the Understanding of the Word amongst them represented, verse 7 to 10; that the Church could not be discovered, verse 11. Of the New Church which will be from the Lord, verse 12, 13; that the Lord will institute a new Church, when the former one is become entirely perverted, verse 14 to 16; that He will institute it instead of the former Church, verse 17.

Chap. II. Of the New Church from the Lord—Of the Falses derived from Evil, which had destroyed the whole Church, verse 1, 2. Of the Quality of the Church to be instituted, with Respect to Truth and Good, verse 3, 4; that these will be greatly multiplied, and the Lord will be in it, verse 5 to 7; that they who had profaned Holy Things will be separated and dispersed, verse 8, 9; that the Lord will come, and that they who shall be of the New Church

will acknowledge Him, and that He will be with them, verse 13.

Chap. III. Of the New Church—That the infernal False [Principle] from the former Church would infest the new Church which the Lord had restored, verse 1, 2; that this Church would have Falses derived from Ignorance, which will be removed, and Truths will be given in their stead, verse 3 to 5; that so far as they depart from Falses they will have an Understanding of Truth, verse 6 to 10.

Chap IV. Of the Illustration of the New Church by the Lord, from the Good of Love by Means of Truth, verse 1 to 7; that this is from the Lord, verse 8 to 10; that there will be Truths in this Church from a celestial Origin, verse 11 to 14.

Chap. V. Of the Rejection of the Jewish Church, because the Church had been entirely perverted, verse 1 to 4; that all Good had been destroyed, verse 5 to 8; that its Truth would be farther profaned, verse 9 to 11.

Chap. VI. Of the Doctrine of the New Church from Truths which are derived from the Good of Love and Charity, verse 1 to 7; that it will be amongst those who are in Ignorance of Truth, verse 8. A Representation that the New Church is from

the Lord, and all the Truth and Good in it, verse 9 to 14; that the Church will be from those who before had not been within the Pale of the Church, verse 15.

Chap. VII. That the Jews, after the Babylonish Captivity, were desirous for the Church to be amongst them, but that this could not be, because they had not turned themselves from Falses and Evils, verse 1 to 7; that it was declared to them, that they should keep the Statutes, but that they had not done so, verse 8 to 12; wherefore the Church could not be amongst them, but they were dispersed, verse 13, 14.

Chap. VIII. That the Lord will institute a Church, in which there will be the Doctrines of Truth and Good, verse 1 to 3; where there will be Wisdom and Innocence, verse 4 to 6; that People will be brought to it, from all Quarters, and that it will acknowledge the Lord, verse 7 to 9; that the Church had not before been preserved from Falses originating in Evil from Hell, verse 10; but it will be otherwise in this, in which Truths and Goods will remain, verse 11, 12: that as the former Church perished by Falses derived from Evil, so this will abide in Truths and Goods, verse 13 to 17; that it will be in Humiliation and Affection, verse 18, 19; that it will increase

and multiply from all those who worship the Lord and love the Word, verse 20 to 23.

Chap. IX. That the New Church will be in Knowledges from the Word, verse 1, 2; that they who had been in Knowledges from the Word, will destroy those Knowledges, verse 3, 4; in like Manner they who are in Faith alone, verse, 5, 6; that that they will perish, lest they should farther destroy the Church, verse 7, 8. That the Lord will come with Divine Truth, verse 9; that after the old Church has perished, a new Church will be instituted by the Lord, who will reign over it, verse 10, 11; that the Lord will fill those who belong to it with Truths, and preserve them, verse 12 to 16; that they will have Intelligence, verse 17.

Chap. X. That the Lord will spiritually bless those who pray to Him, verse 1. That they who have the Word, are in Falses derived from Evil, and will perish, verse 2 and part of verse 3; that they from whom the Church is, who are in celestial Good, where the Lord is, will fight against Falses and Evils, and they also who are in spiritual Good, part of verse 3 to 6; that they will be gathered from every Religion, and that they will be taught, verse 7 to 10; that the Lord will preserve them from the Falses which are from Hell, verse 11; because they worship the Lord, verse 12.

Chap. XI. That every External of the Church is devastated, verse 1 to 3; they amongst them who are in Good, should take Heed lest they become destroyed by them, verse 4, 5; that Falses destroy the Church, verse 6; that there are not any who can farther lead the People, but they can destroy, verse 9; that the Conjunction of the Lord with them was broken, verse 10, 11; that the Lord was betrayed by the Jews because He taught them, verse 12, 13; that the Conjunction of Truth and Good was broken, verse 14; that those who teach and lead, destroy every Thing belonging to the Church by Falses derived from Evil, verse 15 to 17.

Chap. XII. That the Lord formeth the Church, verse 1; that there will not be any Doctrines of Truth in the Church, wherefore they flee from it, verse 2, 3; that there is no longer an Understanding of Truth, except among those who are in the Word, and belong to the New Church, verse 4; that then they may acquire the Knowledge of the Good of Doctrine from the Lord, verse 5; that the Lord will then destroy all Falses, by the Truths of the Word, lest other Doctrines should be taught, verse 6, 7; that the Church will then be in Doctrine concerning the Lord, verse 8; that then all Things contrary to this Doctrine will be destroyed, verse 9; that the New Church from the Lord, will then exist, verse 10; that all and singular Things of the former

and multiply from all those who worship the Lord and love the Word, verse 20 to 23.

Chap. IX. That the New Church will be in Knowledges from the Word, verse 1, 2; that they who had been in Knowledges from the Word, will destroy those Knowledges, verse 3, 4; in like Manner they who are in Faith alone, verse, 5, 6; that that they will perish, lest they should farther destroy the Church, verse 7, 8. That the Lord will come with Divine Truth, verse 9; that after the old Church has perished, a new Church will be instituted by the Lord, who will reign over it, verse 10, 11; that the Lord will fill those who belong to it with Truths, and preserve them, verse 12 to 16; that they will have Intelligence, verse 17.

Chap. X. That the Lord will spiritually bless those who pray to Him, verse 1. That they who have the Word, are in Falses derived from Evil, and will perish, verse 2 and part of verse 3; that they from whom the Church is, who are in celestial Good, where the Lord is, will fight against Falses and Evils, and they also who are in spiritual Good, part of verse 3 to 6; that they will be gathered from every Religion, and that they will be taught, verse 7 to 10; that the Lord will preserve them from the Falses which are from Hell, verse 11; because they worship the Lord, verse 12.

Chap. XI. That every External of the Church is devastated, verse 1 to 3; they amongst them who are in Good, should take Heed lest they become destroyed by them, verse 4, 5; that Falses destroy the Church, verse 6; that there are not any who can farther lead the People, but they can destroy, verse 9; that the Conjunction of the Lord with them was broken, verse 10, 11; that the Lord was betrayed by the Jews because He taught them, verse 12, 13; that the Conjunction of Truth and Good was broken, verse 14; that those who teach and lead, destroy every Thing belonging to the Church by Falses derived from Evil, verse 15 to 17.

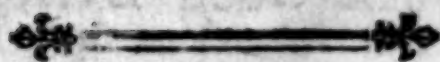
Chap. XII. That the Lord formeth the Church, verse 1; that there will not be any Doctrines of Truth in the Church, wherefore they flee from it, verse 2, 3; that there is no longer an Understanding of Truth, except among those who are in the Word, and belong to the New Church, verse 4; that then they may acquire the Knowledge of the Good of Doctrine from the Lord, verse 5; that the Lord will then destroy all Falses, by the Truths of the Word, lest other Doctrines should be taught, verse 6, 7; that the Church will then be in Doctrine concerning the Lord, verse 8; that then all Things contrary to this Doctrine will be destroyed, verse 9; that the New Church from the Lord, will then exist, verse 10; that all and singular Things of the former

Church will be in a State of Mourning, verse 10 to 14.

Chap. XIII. That the Word will then be for the Use of the Lord's New Church, verse 1; and that Falses of Doctrine and Worship will be entirely destroyed, verse 2, 3; that the prophetic Office will cease, nor will there be the False of Doctrine, verse 4, 5; that the Lord will be slain by those with whom the Church than is, from an Intention to scatter those who believe in Him, verse 6, 7; that they who belong to the devastated Church, will perish, and that they who belong to the New Church, will be purified and taught by the Lord, verse 8, 9.

Chap. XIV. Of the Lord's Combats against the Wicked, and of their Dispersion, verse 1 to 5; that there will then be no Truth, but that Divine Truth will be in the Lord, verse 6, 7; that then Divine Truth will proceed from the Lord, verse 8, 9; that Truth will be multiplied in the New Church, nor will the False derived from Evil be there, verse 10, 11; that they who fight against these Truths, will give themselves up to all Kinds of Falses, verse 12; that the Destruction of the Church will then take Place, verse 13 to 15; that then they who are in the external natural Principle, will approach to the Worship of the Lord from all Nations, verse 16 to 19; that there will then be Intelligence from the Good of Charity, from which there will be Worship, verse 20, 21.

MICAHA.



Chap. I. **T**HAT the Lord had instituted the Church among those who were capable of being in external Truth, but were not in external Good, verse 1, 2; that all external Good was destroyed, and hence external Truth also, verse 3, 4; that although the Church was there, yet they did not acknowledge the Lord, verse 5, 6, that they worship the Lord from Evil, and not from Good, verse 7, 8; that therefore their Worship could not be accepted, verse 9, 10; that they who are out of the Pale of the Church, can worship the Lord, verse 11; but that they who are within the Church, profane Worship, and do not worship the Lord, verse 12 to 14.

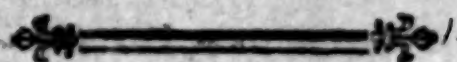
Chap. II. That except the Lord be worshipped, all Worship will be perverted and profane, verse 1 to 4; that it was given by Means of the Word, that they might have Conjunction with the Lord, which there is signified by Levi, verse 5 to 7; that they had departed from the Word, and thereby had dissolved the Conjunction, verse 8 to 10; that they had worshipped another God, whence there was Profanation, verse 11; wherefore they will perish, verse 12; that therefore their external Worship cannot

be accepted, verse 13 ; that they had separated themselves from the Church, verse 14 to 16, that they also, through it, call Good Evil, verse 17.

Chap. III. That the Lord will come into the World, and that He will teach the Word in its Purity, verse 1, 2, 3 ; that the Church will then have Doctrine and Worship, such as the Ancients had, verse 4 ; that the Lord will then effect a Judgment upon all who had adulterated and destroyed the Truths of the Church, verse 5, 6 ; that they had done so from the Beginning, nor would they desist from it, verse 7 ; nor from Adulteration, from whence is their Ruin, verse 8, 9 ; that they would have been in the Good of the Church, if they had lived according to the Statutes, verse 10, 11, 12 ; that they had confirmed themselves in this Idea, that Good cannot profit, nor Evil be hurtful, because Goods and Evils delight alike, verse 13 to 15 ; it is different with those who confide in the Lord, verse 16 ; that they will be blessed by the Lord, when He comes, verse 17 ; the Difference will then be seen, verse 18.

Chap. IV. And the Good will be saved, verse 2 ; and then the Wicked will be cast into Hell, verse 1, 4 ; because they had annihilated the Word, verse 5 ; that the Lord would then send John the Baptist before Him, lest this Nation should then perish, verse 6, 7.

THE PSALMS OF DAVID. *



Ps. I. **T**HAT the Man who doth not live wickedly is regenerated by the Word of the Lord verse 1 to 3; but that he who liveth wickedly perisheth at the Day of Judgment, verse 4, 5; because the Lord knoweth every one, verse 6.

Ps. II. That they who ought to be in the Truths and Goods of the Church are against the Lord, verse 1, 2; but we are to separate ourselves from them, because they are Nothing before the Lord, verse 3, 4; and will be destroyed, verse 5; that the Lord will take upon him the Human [Nature], and restore the Church, verse 6 to 8; and that he will disperse the Falses of Evil, verse 9; we are therefore to acknowledge and worship the Divine Human [Essence] of the Lord lest we perish, verse 10 to 12.

Ps. III. Concerning the Lord when he was in Temptations and subdued the Hells, and then in a of Humiliation, in which he prayed to the Father, verse 1 to 8.

Ps. IV. Concerning the Lord when in great Temptations, verse 1, 2; that we are to fear him because he hath Protection from the Father, verse 3; an Exhortation to Repentance, verse 4 to 8.

* It is to be observed, that since by David is understood the Lord, therefore where David speaketh in the Psalms, there in the spiritual Sense the Lord is signified.

Ps. V. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father that he would assist, verse 1 to 3, 7, 8, 11, 12; against the Wicked, False-speakers, and Hypocrites, verse 4, 5, 6, 9, 10.

Ps. VI. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father when he was in an extreme State of Temptation, which State is Despair, verse 1 to 7; and that by his Aid he restrained the Hells, verse 8 to 10.

Ps. VII. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father that he would assist against the Hells, verse 1, 2, 6 to 9, 10, 11, 17; because he is just and there is no Evil in him, verse 3, 4, 8, 9, 10; lest the Hells should prevail, verse 5; but they will be subdued, verse 12 to 16.

Ps. VIII. Celebration of the Father by the Lord, that he would consider his Innocence, and assist him against the Hells, verse 1 to 3, 9; the Lord's State of Humiliation is described, verse 4, 5; his State of Glorification described, verse 6, 7, 8.

Ps. IX. Thanksgiving and Joy of the Lord that the Wicked are judged and destroyed, verse 1 to 8, 19, 20; and the Good delivered, verse 9 to 14; the Thanksgiving of the Good that the Wicked are subdued and cast into Hell, verse 15 to 17.

Ps. X. That the Wicked do Evil to the Good, and deny God, and are Hypocrites and Deceivers, verse 1 to 11; a Prayer to the Father that they may be recompensed and brought to Judgment, verse 12 to 18

Ps. XI. The Lord exciteth himself that he may fight against the Wicked for the Good, verse 1 to 5 that in Justice the Wicked will perish, verse 6, 7.

Ps. XII. That there are no longer any Good, but only Hypocrites, verse 1 to 4; that the Lord will deliver the Good to Eternity from the Wicked, verse 5 to 8,

Ps. XIII. Of the Lord's State of Temptation, and of the grievous Insurrection of the Infernals against him, verse 1 to 4; that he is confident of Victory, verse 5, 6.

Ps. XIV. That there is no longer any Understanding of Truth and Will to Good, verse 1 to 3; that there is no Acknowledgment of God, verse 4, 5; but an Opposition to Goodness and Truth, verse 6; that the Lord will save those who are of the Church, whence they will have Joy from him, verse 7.

Ps. XV. That they who love their Neighbour and God, shall be of the Lord's Church, verse 1 to 5;

Ps. XVI. The Lord's Confidence in himself, verse 1, 2; for the Delivery of the Good whom the Wicked infest, verse 3, 4; that the Divine [Essence or Principle,] and Divine Power is his, verse 5 to 8; that his Human [Body] will rise again glorified, verse 9 to 11.

Ps. XVII. The Lord concerning the Integrity of his Life, verse 1 to 5; through the Divine [Principle] within him, verse 6; whereby he is supported against the Wicked who rise up against him, verse 6 to 10; and desire to kill him, verse 11, 12; by

whom nevertheless he cannot be hurt, verse 13; who are notwithstanding in Possession of the Word, verse 14; that he shall be glorified, verse 15.

Ps. XVIII. The Lord's Confidence from his Divine [Principle,] against the Hells, verse 1 to 3, 6; the Lord's Combats with the Hells, verse 4, 5, 6; that in his Zeal he subdued and overthrew them, verse 7 to 14; that so Divine Truth appears, verse 15; that through his Divine [Power or Principle] he prevailed over them, verse 16 to 19; that the Lord was possessed of Justice and Integrity, verse 20 to 27, 30, 32; and Divine Truth, verse 28, 29; that he is the only God, verse 31; that he fighteth from his Divine [Principle,] verse 32 to 36; and subjugates the Hells, verse 37 to 40; that they have no Saviour, verse 41; wherefore they shall be destroyed, verse 42, 45; then there will be a new Church which will acknowledge and worship the Lord, verse 43, 44; Celebration of the Lord by that Church by Reason of Redemption, verse 46 to 50.

Ps. XIX. That Divine Truth shall go forth on all Sides, verse 1 to 4; that this shall proceed from the Lord, from the First [Principles] to the Ultimates of Heaven and the Church, verse 5, 6; that that Divine Truth perfecteth Man because it is Wisdom, verse 7 to 11; and not Self-conceit, verse 12, 13; therefore pure and accepted, verse 14.

Ps. XX. Celebration of the Lord because he sustaineth the Church, verse 1 to 4; that Salvation is

from him, verse 5, 6, 9; that they shall be saved who trust in him, and they shall perish who trust in themselves, verse 7, 8.

Ps. XXI. Concerning the Lord: that from his Divine [Essence or Nature] he possesseth every Good and Truth, therefore Honour and Glory, verse to 6; that he will cast down all who are against him at the Day of Judgment, verse 7 to 12; that they who are with him will be made glad through his Power, verse 13.

Ps. XXII. Of the State of the Lord's Passion. A Prayer to the Father that he may not be deserted, verse 1 to 5, 8, 11; that he is despised above all Men, verse 6, 7; that he is his by Conception, verse 9, 10; that they who are of the Church in which the Word is, have condemned him to Death, verse 12 to 15; and crucified him, verse 16, 17; that they have divided his Garments, or dispersed the Truths of his Word, verse 18; a Prayer that he may not be deserted, verse 19, 20, 21; that thence the Church will be established, verse 22, 23, 25; which he sustained through the Power of his Divine [Principle,] verse 24; that thereby there will be a Church, which will be gathered from all Parts, and will worship him, verse 26 to 31.

Ps. XXIII. Concerning the Lord, that he teacheth and leadeth to the Truths and good Things of Heaven and the Church, verse 1 to 3; thence there is no Fear of the Hells, because he preserveth and giveth

eth Good and Truth in Abundance, verse 4, 5; in Heaven with the Lord to Eternity, verse 6.

XXIV. Concerning the Church, which is of the Lord through the Word, verse 1 to 3; that they will be in it, who are not in Falses and Evils, verse 4, 5, 6; that they will receive the Lord who overcame the Hells and glorified his Human [Essence,] verse 7 to 10.

Ps. XXV. The Prayers of the Church to the Lord that they may be preserved from the Hells, verse 1 to 3; that they may be instructed in Truths, verse 4 to 6; that in Mercy their Sins may be forgiven, verse 7 to 11; thus they will have Good and Conjunction, verse 12 to 14; a Prayer of the Church to the Lord, and in a supreme Sense, of the Lord to the Father, that seeing he alone fighteth against the Hells, he may be assisted, verse 15 to 20; that he hath Integrity, verse 21; whence cometh Redemption, verse 22.

Ps XXVI. That the Lord hath Integrity, Purity, and Innocence, verse 1 to 6, 11; that he hath the Divine Love of Salvation, verse 7, 8; that he is in Combat with the Malicious, verse 9, 10; that Redemption cometh when he conquereth, verse 11, 12.

Ps. XXVII. The Lord's Discourse to the Father, that he is not afraid of the Hells which fight against him, verse 1 to 3; of his Union with the Father, verse 4 to 10, 13, 14; that thereby he will subdue the Hells, verse 11, 12.

Ps. XXVIII. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father, that Hypocrites may be subdued, verse 1 to 5; that he would assist and he shall prevail, verse 6 to 8; that they who are in the Truths and Goods of the Church may be saved, verse 9.

Ps. XXIX. That they who are in Truths from the Word, will adore the Lord, who is the Word, verse 1 to 4; of the Power of Divine Truth from the Lord, verse 5 to 11.

Ps. XXX. Of the Glorification of the Lord's Human [Essence] after he suffered Temptations, and the last, which was that of the Cross, verse 1 to 12.

Ps. XXXI. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father, that he would protect him against those who contrive Mischief, verse 1 to 4; and who wish to kill him, verse 5; that thence he hath Grief of heart, verse 6 to 10; that they assault him with Reproaches, as upon the Cross, verse 11 to 13; that through his Trust in the Father, he is delivered, verse 14 to 21; in Despair thinking himself deserted, but he is not, verse 22; put your Trust in the Lord, verse 23, 24.

Ps. XXXII. That the Just is blessed, verse 1, 2; the Grievousness of his Temptations described, verse 3, 4; Confession of Infirmities, and that he is delivered, verse 5 to 7; that he is wise, verse 8, 9; that he may have Confidence, verse 10, 11.

Ps. XXXIII. Celebration of the Lord, because the Church is from him, by Means of the Word, verse 1 to 9; however the Wicked may oppose, neverthe-

less so it will be, verse 10, 11; blessed are they who are of that Church, verse 12 to 15; that self-derived Intelligence will effect Nothing, verse 16, 17; that they will be saved who trust in the Lord, verse 18 to 22.

Ps. XXXIV. Celebration of the Lord, because he delivereth them who trust in him from all Evil, verse 1 to 11; that he will preserve the Good, and that the Wicked shall perish, verse 12 to 22.

Ps. XXXV. Of the Lord's Combats against the Hells, and their Subjugation and Prostration, verse 1 to 9; that they seek to put him to Death, because he wished to do them Good, whence he is grieved, verse 10 to 16; a Prayer to be preserved from them, that he may rejoice, verse 17, 18; that they blaspheme him, verse 19, to 21, 25; that through his Divine [Principle] he will overcome them, verse 22, 23, 24, 26; wherefore the Justice of the Lord will be praised verse 27, 28.

Ps. XXXVI. Of the Hypocrites, that they think Evil, verse 1 to 4; that it is to be acknowledged that all Good and Truth are from the Lord, verse 5 to 9; that Good and Truth are with those who acknowledge the Lord, verse 10; that the Lord protecteth from Evil, and that the Wicked perish, verse 11, 12.

Ps. XXXVII. A Comparison between the Lot of the Wicked and of the Good: that the Wicked, though they flourish for a short Time, at last perish and are cast into Hell, verse 1, 2, 8, 9, 10, 12 to 15.

17, 20, 21, 28, 32, 35, 36, 38 ; that the Good are saved by the Lord, and taken up into Heaven, verse 3 to 7, 11, 16, 18, 19, 22 to 31 33, 34, 37, 39, 40.

Ps. XXXVIII. The Grievousness of the Lord's Temptations described, verse 1 to 10 ; that they of the Church seek his Life, verse 11, 12 ; that he beareth all with Patience, verse 13, 14 ; his Trust in the Father that the Infernals will not prevail, verse 9 15 to 22.

Ps. XXXIX. The Lord's Patience in a State of Temptations, verse 1 to 3, 8 to 11 ; that he wisheth the End of them, verse 4 to 7 ; a Prayer to the Father that he may not be deserted, verse 12, 13.

Ps. XL. A Thanksgiving and Celebration of the Father because he had assisted him, verse 1 to 5 ; that he came into the World, as it is written in the Word, that he might do the Will of the Father, verse 6 to 8 ; that he also preached the Kingdom of God, and taught, verse 9, 10 ; his Confidence through his Divine [Principle,] as to those who seek his Life, verse 11 to 15, 17 ; they will have Joy in the Lord, who worship him, verse 16.

Ps. XLI. That he who is in Temptations, and thence in Affliction, is always supported and vivified thereby, verse 1 to 3 ; that the Infernals among themselves contrive Mischief against the Lord, verse 4 to 7 ; and think he is absolutely to be destroyed, verse 8 ; and even they also of the Church where the Word is, verse 9 ; that they will not succeed, but

will be destroyed, verse 10, 11 ; that the Lord hath Integrity, verse 12, 13.

Ps. XLII. Of the Lord's State of Grief and Perturbation from his Temptations, with his Confidence in his Divine [Principle,] verse 1 to 6 ; the Grievousness of his Temptations even to Despair, verse 7 to 10 ; his Confidence through his Divine [Principle] of being builded up, verse 11.

Ps. XLIII. The Grievousness of the Lord's Temptations even to Despair, verse 1, 2 ; his Prayer to the Father that Divine Truth may comfort him, verse 3, 4 ; his Consolation, verse 5.

Ps. XLIV. That the Church among the Ancients was restored by the Lord, by ejecting Evils, verse 1 to 4 ; that this was done by God, and not by Man, verse 5 to 8 ; that nevertheless the Infernals now prevail against him, as though there were no Divine Presence, whence it comes that there is no Church, verse 9 to 12, 19 ; that he is blasphemed by the Wicked in the Church, 13 to 16 ; notwithstanding his Integrity, verse 17 to 21 ; which is his, through his Divine [Nature or Principle,] verse 22 ; that therefore his Divine [Principle] may assist him, verse 23, 26 ; that he is in a State of extreme Temptation, as though he were deserted, verse 24, 25.

Ps. XLV. Of the Glorification of the Lord's Human [Essence] and of Heaven and the Church from him. A magnificent Saying concerning the Lord, and Conjunction with him, verse 1 ; that Divine Truth belongeth to him alone, verse 2 ; that by Divine

Truth he powerfully overcame the Hells, verse 3 to 5; that his Kingdom is eternal, verse 6; that he made his Human [Essence] Divine thereby, verse 7, 8; whence Heaven and the Church are his, which are in Divine Truths from him, verse 8; that thence come the Affections of Truth, in which the heavenly Societies are, verse 9; of the Church were the Word is, that it must recede from the Affections of the Natural Man, verse 10; that so it will be the Lord's Church, verse 11; and will possess Knowledges of Truth and Good, with Sciences subservient, verse 12 to 14; that thus there will be Conjunction with the Lord in Heaven, verse 15; that all primary Truths are his, verse 16; that the universal Church will serve the Lord, verse 17.

Ps. XLVI. That there will be Protection from the Lord when the Last Judgment cometh and continueth, verse 1 to 3, 6, 7; that they who are of the Church and in the Doctrine of Truth, will be saved by the Lord when he cometh, verse 4, 5; that they will have Nothing to fear from the Infernals and their Infestations, verse 8, 9; that this cometh of the Lord, verse 10, 11.

Ps. XLVII. Of the Lord's Kingdom. Celebration of the Lord, in that he reigneth over the Church, verse 1, 2; that he will remove Falses and Evils, verse 3; that he will restore the Church, verse 4, 5; that he will therefore be celebrated, verse 6; because the Government of the universal Church is his, verse 7, 8; and of the Heavens, verse 9.

Ps. XLVIII. Of the Lord's Spiritual Kingdom, how admirable, verse 1 to 3, 8; that he dissipateth all Falses, verse 4 to 7; that his Divine Human [Principle] doeth that, verse 9, 10; that thence are all Things of Heaven and the Church, verse 11 to 13; because the Lord reigneth there, verse 14.

Ps. XLIX. An Exhortation to attend to what followeth, verse 1 to 4; of those who are merely natural, and glory in Scientifics and in their self-derived Intelligence, verse 5, 6; that there is no Salvation thence, verse 7 to 9; that they, however they may glory in such Things, perish nevertheless, verse 10 to 13; and go into Hell, verse 14; that Salvation is in the Lord alone, verse 15; that Learning and self-derived Intelligence doth not save after Death, verse 16 to 20.

Ps. L. That the Coming of the Lord to those of the Church to Judgment, is at hand, verse 1 to 6; that the Lord desireth not Sacrifice and external Worship, verse 7 to 13; that he desireth Confession of Heart, verse 14, 15; that external Worship availeth Nothing, when Sins are committed, verse 16 to 20; that they do such Things, and therefore Evil will come upon them verse 21, 22.

Ps. LI. A Prayer that he may be purified from the Infirmities derived from the Mother, verse 1 to 5; that if he be cleansed from them he shall be pure, verse 6 to 10; and holy, verse 11, 12; and will teach Divine Truths, verse 13 to 15; not external, but internal Worship, verse 16, 17; that he will

establish a Church in which there will be Worship from Good, verse 18, 19.

Ps. LII. Of the Hypocrites, that their Portion will be in Hell, and they will perish, verse 1 to 6; also they who confide in their own Understanding, verse 7; that they will flourish who trust in the Lord, verse 8, 9.

Ps. LIII. That every one hath forsaken God, none remaining, verse 1 to 3; that they have destroyed the Church without any Cause, verse 4, 5; that therefore there will be a new Church from the Lord, verse 6.

Ps. LIV. A Prayer to the Father that he would assist against those who wish to destroy him, verse 1 to 3; that he will assist against them, and that they will perish, verse 4, 5; a Thanksgiving for Assistance, verse 6, 7.

Ps. LV. The Grievousness of his Temptations is described, in which he prayeth to the Father, verse 1 to 5, 9; that he is ready to desist from Combats by Reason of their Grievousness, verse 6 to 8. the Malice of the Infernals is described, verse 9 to 14; that they will be cast into Hell, verse 15; a Prayer to the Father, and that he shall be succoured, verse 16 to 18, 22; against the Wicked and Hypocrites, verse 19 to 21, 23.

Ps. LVI. The Lord's Temptations, in which his Trust is fixed in the Father, verse 1 to 4, 10, 11; the Malice of the Infernals, verse 5, 6; that the Fa-

ther would assist him in his Affliction, verse 7, 8; that he shall be assisted, verse 9; Thanksgiving for Protection, verse 12, 13.

Ps. LVII. A Prayer to the Father when in Temptation-combats with the Hells, which assault him, verse 1 to 5; their Malice against him, verse 4, 6; his Victories over them, verse 7 to 11.

Ps. LVIII. Against those who were then of the Church, who thought Evil against the Lord, that they are merely in the Falses of Evil, by which they perish, verse 1 to 9; that they who are in Good come into the Church, verse 10, 11.

Ps. LIX. A Prayer to the Father concerning those who were then of the Church; that they sought to destroy and put him to Death, when nevertheless he was innocent, verse 1 to 6; that they contend by Falses against Truths, verse 7; his Trust in the Father, verse 8 to 10; he prayeth for them, verse 11; that they will destroy themselves, verse 12, 13; by their Malice, verse 14, 15; his Trust in Succour, verse 16, 17.

Ps. LX. The Lamentation of the Lord that he is deserted, together with the Church, verse 1 to 3; his Confidence in Deliverance, verse 4, 5; that an internal and external Church will be established; in a supreme Sense, of the Lord's Human [Nature or Manhood,] which will be made Divine, verse 6 to 9; through his own Power, verse 10; and his own Divine [Principle or Godhead,] verse 11, 12.

Ps. LXI. Celebration of the Father by the Lord for his Succour, verse 1 to 5 ; and Union, verse 6 to 8.

Ps. LXII. A Confession that there is no Power but in the Divine [Being or Principle,] and no Succour but from the same, verse 1, 2, 5 to 8, 11, 12 ; that there is no prevailing against the Divine [Being] verse 3, 4, 9.

Ps. LXIII. The Desire and Love of the Lord that he may be united to his Divine [Principle,] verse 1 to 8 ; that they will perish who are in Evils from Falses, who lay Snares for him, verse 9, 10 ; that then there will be Salvation from the Lord, and Rejection of the Wicked, verse 11.

Ps. LXIV. Of the Snares of the Wicked against the Lord, verse 1 to 6 ; that they will perish, verse 7, 8 ; and thus the Good will be saved, verse 9, 10.

Ps. LXV. That from the Union of the Divine [Essence] and the Human [Essence] in the Lord will arise a Church, which will be in all Truth from the Lord, and safe from Infestation from Falses, verse 1 to 13.

Ps. LXVI. His Joy by Reason of the new Church, which will trust in the Lord, verse 1 to 5 : who will preserve it from Evils, verse 6, 7 ; that the Lord, by Means of grievous Temptations, was united to his Divine [Principle,] verse 8 to 12, that thence there was Divine Truth, from the Lord, among Men, verse 13 to 17 ; that this was effected by his Integrity, verse 18 to 20.

Ps. LXVII. That the universal Church will acknowledge and worship the Lord from Joy of Heart, verse 1 to 5, 7; also every Thing belonging to the Church, verse 6.

LXVIII. That the Hells will be subdued, verse 1, 2; that the Good will acknowledge the Lord who is Divine Truth itself, verse 3 to 5, 31; that he will be their Protection, verse 5, 6; that he will regenerate them, verse 7 to 11; others not so, although they have the Word, verse 12 to 14; of the Church from the Lord, from whom is the All of Doctrine, verse 15 to 17; that he will snatch them from the Hands of the Infernals, verse 18 to 23; Celebration of the Lord for the same, verse 24 to 29; that the natural Man will be subdued, verse 30; Celebration of the Divine Power of the Lord through his Union, verse 32 to 35.

Ps. LXIX. The Lord's Temptation-combats even to Despair, verse 1 to 4; infomuch that he thought to recede, verse 5; but that he supported them for the Sake of those who expected Salvation, verse 6, 7; that he will be treated ignominiously by those among whom the Church was, verse 8 to 12; a Prayer to the Father to succour him lest they prevail, verse 13 to 20; when he desired the Good and Truth of the Church, that they gave him the False and the Evil, as upon the Cross Gall and Vinegar, verse 21; that therefore they will be destroyed, verse 22 to 28; when he is delivered, that the Gospel will be preached,

verse 29 to 31; because then they of the Church are to be saved, who will worship him, verse 32 to 36.

Ps. LXX. A Prayer to the Father that he would assist against the Hells, verse 1 to 3, 5; that they may have Salvation who worship him, verse 4.

Ps. LXXI. His Confidence that the Father will succour him, verse 1 to 4, 7, 12, 14; that he was his from his Nativity, verse 5, 6; lest the Infernals should say that he was deserted by God, verse 9 to 11; that thus they recede, verse 13; that so the Name of God will be preached, verse 8, 15 to 19, 22 to 24; when he is victorious, verse 20, 21.

Ps. LXXII. Of the Lord's Kingdom, verse 1, 2, 4; of the happy State of those who are of his Kingdom, verse 3, 6, 7, 15, 16; of the Worship of him from Love and Faith from Eternity, and thence forward, verse 5; of the Greatness and Extension of his Dominion, verse 8 to 12; of Protection and Redemption, verse 12, 13, 14; that from Eternity the Divine Human [Being] was acknowledged, in which is the whole of Salvation, verse 17; his Celebration, verse 18, 19.

Ps. LXXIII. It is wonderful to some that the Wicked glory and prosper, verse 1 to 9; that the Good are seduced thereby, thinking that Goodness is of no Avail, nor Affliction, verse 10 to 14; but afterward it is given them to know that the Wicked are nevertheless vastated and consumed, verse 15 to

20, 27 ; that this they know not, verse 21, 22 ; but that the Good are always supported and live with God, verse 23 to 26, 28.

Ps. LXXIV. That the Church, and all Things appertaining thereto, is entirely destroyed, and its holy Things profaned, saying in their Hearts that Religion is Nothing, verse 1 to 9 ; a Prayer to the Lord that he would bring Assistance, verse 2, 10, 11 : that he had subdued the Infernals before, verse 12 to 15 ; and established the Church, verse 16, 17 ; that he would therefore have Mercy lest the Church perish, verse 18 to 21 ; by the Insurrection of the Wicked, verse 22, 23.

Ps. LXXV. That when the Lord cometh he will raise up the lapsed Church, verse 1 to 3 ; that the Wicked are not to exalt themselves against the Good, verse 4 to 6 ; because the Judgment is at Hand, whereby they will perish, and the Good will be saved, verse 7 ; that the Wicked will then perish by dire Falses, verse 8, 10 ; but the Good will worship the Lord, verse 9.

Ps. LXXVI. That the Lord is in his Church, where there is Protection from Falses and Evils, verse 1 to 4 ; that in the Jewish Church there is no longer any Truth, verse 5, 6 ; that the Lord is about to execute Judgment, whereby the Wicked will perish, and the Good will be saved, 7 to 10, 12 ; the Lord is to be worshipped, verse 11.

Ps. LXXVII. The Lord's State of Temptation that he was even in Despair whether the Father would succour him, verse 1 to 9; comforting himself, through his Divine [Principle] by Things past, that they are saved who have implored, verse 10 to 15; and that through Divine Truth he shall have Power, verse 16 to 19; and the Church be preserved, verse 20.

Ps. LXXVIII. That the Word was given to the Sons of Jacob, and confirmed by Miracles, verse 1 to 7; but that their Fathers and their Sons receded, not living according to the same, verse 8 to 10; and that neither did the Miracles in the Wilderness do any Thing, all which implied how the Lord teacheth and leadeth those whom he calleth to his Church, which Miracles are recited, verse 11 to 31; that by Reason of the Miracles, they were indeed converted but only in Word, and not from the Heart, verse 32 to 37; that the Lord pardoned them, verse 38 to 40; that they were again, as it were, converted, from the Remembrance of the Miracles in Egypt, which all imply the Removal and Dissipation of the Hells from them, which are recited, verse 41 to 51; that thus the Lord led them even to the Land in which the Church was, verse 52 to 55; that nevertheless they turned away and worshipped another God, verse 56 to 58; that therefore they were left by the Lord, and delivered up to their Falses and Evils, by their own Fault, verse 59 to 64; and thus rejected, verse 65 to 67; that therefore a new Church was

established, which might worship the Lord, and which the Lord might teach, verse 68 to 72.

Ps. LXXIX. That Falsifications of the Word and direful Evils have destroyed the Church, verse 1 to 4; the Cries of the Church for Succour lest it be destroyed, and a Prayer that they may be removed who have brought Destruction on the Church, verse 5 to 12; hence the Lord will be worshipped, verse 13.

Ps. LXXX. A Prayer of the New Church to the Lord that he would come and lead them, verse 1 to 3, 7; because of their Affliction, verse 4 to 6; that he established his Church and reformed it by Truths from the Word, verse 8 to 11; and nevertheless that Falses begin to destroy it, verse 12, 13; that the Lord will come and restore it, and that thus it will be vivified, verse 14 to 19.

Ps. LXXXI. Celebration of the Lord by his Church, verse 1 to 4; that he will deliver them from the Hells when invoked, and when he hath proved them, verse 5 to 7; that the Church among the Sons of Jacob hath turned away, and worshipped another God, verse 8 to 11; and are therefore left to themselves, verse 12; if they had obeyed, the Hells would have been removed from them, and they would have enjoyed every Good, verse 13 to 16.

Ps. LXXXII. The Lord to the Church in which the word is, from whence they might be in Divine Truths, verse 1; they are not to do Evil, but Good, verse 2 to 4; which they do not do, wherefore the

Church tottereth, verse 5 ; therefore although they have the Word they will perish, verse 6, 7 ; a Prayer^r that the Lord would come and execute Judgment, verse 8

Ps. LXXXIII. Of the Combat of the Lord with the Hells which would willingly destroy all Things of the Church, verse 1 to 5 ; the Hells in Insurrection against the Lord enumerated, verse 6 to 8 ; that they will be cast down and subdued, verse 9 to 11 ; from the Places were they have made, as it were, Heavens to themselves, verse 12 ; a Prayer to the Lord to overthrow them, verse 13 to 17 ; that it may be known that Power is of the Lord only, verse 18.

Ps. LXXXIV. Of his Love and Desire towards the Church and Heaven, verse 1 to 4 ; that they through Confidence in the Lord will increase in Truth and Goodness, verse 5 to 7 ; that their Happiness proceedeth from Trust in the Lord, verse 8 to 12.

Ps. LXXXV. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father, that after the Judgment of the Wicked, a new Church may be established, verse 1 to 7 ; a Perception from his Divine [Principle] that a Church will exist and flourish, which will acknowledge the Lord, walking in Truths, verse 8 to 13.

Ps. LXXXVI. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father to assist him in Temptations, verse 1 to 8 ; because thence ariseth the Worship and Confession of the Lord, verse 9 to 13 ; that the Hells are in Insurrection, verse 14, 15 ; that they will be overcome though his Succour, verse 16, 17.

Ps. LXXXVII. Celebration of the Lord by the New Church, which will be collected from all Parts, verse 1 to 7.

Ps. LXXXVIII. The Lord to the Father in Temptations, even unto Despair, that he is in a Manner overcome by the Infernals, verse 1 to 9, 13 to 18; that God hath no Glory from the Hells, verse 10 to 12.

Ps. LXXXIX. That all Divine Truth is from the Lord, verse 1, 2; that there is Union with the Divine Human [Essence,] wherefore from him proceedeth Divine Truth, verse 3 to 5; thus all Power is the Lord's, verse 6 to 10, 13; that all Things of Heaven and the Church are from him, verse 11 to 14; blessed is he whose Trust is in the Lord, verse 15 to 18; the Father to the Lord, or the Divine [Being] to his Human [Essence,] that through Union with him cometh Omnipotence against the Hells, verse 19 to 25; that there shall be an eternal Union with him, verse 26 to 29, 35 to 37; that though they of the Church should fall off, nevertheless there shall be an eternal Union with him, verse 30 to 37; of the Jewish Nation, that they have destroyed Conjunction with him, because they have destroyed the Church, verse 38 to 42; that they have altogether rejected him, verse 43 to 45; a Prayer to the Father, that unless he assist, no one can have Life Eternal, verse 46 to 48; unless Union be effected, verse 49; otherwise the Hells would prevail, verse 50, 51; that he would assist, verse 52.

Ps. XC. That Man is Nothing of himself, but only the Lord, verse 1 to 6; that the Church must perish, verse 7 to 11; unless the Lord restore it, verse 12, 13 by his Coming, verse 14; whence proceedeth Salvation, verse 14 to 17.

Ps. XCI. Celebration of the Father by the Lord, to whom he is to be united, verse 1; that thence there will be Protection from all Assaults, verse 2 to 6; and no Insurrection from the Hells, verse 7 to 9; nor against the Church, verse 10; that thus the Heavens will serve him, verse 11, 12; that there will be no fear of the Hells when the Human [Essence] is united to the Divine, verse 13 to 16.

Ps. XCII. Of the Union of the Lord's Divine [Essence] with his Human, which is the Sabbath. A Thanksgiving for the Father's Co-operation with him, verse 1 to 5; that the Wicked understand not this, verse 6; that the Wicked, though they may flourish, will perish in the End, verse 7 to 9; whence there will be Divine Omnipotence against all Insurgents, verse 10, 11; and the Church will flourish, verse 12 to 14; and celebrate the Lord, verse 15.

Ps. XCIII. That by the Union of the Divine [Essence] with the Human in the Lord, Heaven and the Church will endure for ever, verse 1, 2; the Joy of those who are in Divine Truths from thence, verse 3, 4; the Word established in the Church, verse 5.

Ps. XCIV. Of the Jewish Nation, that they destroyed the Church. That there may be a Judgment

upon them, verse 1, 2; because they destroyed the Church; that neither do they Fear God, who nevertheless seeth all Things, verse 3 to 11; that the Lord, for the Sake of the Church, will come to judge them, verse 12 to 15; that the Lord's Divine [Principle] will aid him against the Wicked, and in Temptation, verse 16 to 19; that the Wicked rise up and seek to kill him, verse 20, 21; but by the Help of his Divine [Principle] they will perish, verse 22, 23.

Ps. XCV. Celebration of the Lord, verse 1, 2; that Omnipotence belongeth to him, verse 3 to 5; that he is to be worshipped in Humility, verse 6, 7; that we are not to be like the Jewish Nation, who alienated themselves from the Lord, verse 8 to 10; with whom therefore he hath altogether no Conjunction, verse 11.

Ps. XCVI. Celebration of the Lord by his Church, that he alone hath Power and Glory, verse 1 to 9; that he will come to Judgment, that the Heavens and the Church may worship him in Joy of Heart, verse 10 to 12; that he cometh to Judgment, verse 13.

Ps. XCVII. The Joy of the Church concerning the Coming of the Lord, with whom there is Divine Truth, verse 1 to 6; that all who are in Falses will be removed, verse 7; their Joy because the Lord is the God of Heaven and the Church, verse 8, 9; that he will protect those who are in Truths from himself, verse 10 to 12.

Ps. XCVIII. Of the Coming of the Lord, and the Glorification of his Human [Essence], that then he will have Power, verse 1; whence there will be Salvation, verse 2; that the Prophecies must be fulfilled, verse 3; his Celebration and Joy thereof, verse 4 to 8; because he cometh to Judgment, verse 9.

Ps. XCIX. Celebration of the Lord, who is the God of the Church, verse 1, 2; that he is to be worshipped, verse 3, 5, 9; because to him belong Power and Justice, verse 4; that the Word is from him, verse 6, 7; that he is the Redeemer, verse 8.

Ps. C. Celebration of the Lord, that he is to be worshipped from the Heart, because he is the Former of the Church, verse 1 to 3; that he is to be approached through the Truths of the Word, and acknowledged, verse 4, 5.

Ps. CI. Of a certain Judgment by the Lord, that he is to be celebrated, verse 1; his Integrity, and that he loveth those who have Integrity, verse 2, 3, 6, 7; that he rejecteth the Wicked and the Haughty, verse 4, 5; that the Wicked will perish when the Lord cometh, verse 8.

Ps. CII. A Prayer of the Lord when he was in Temptations even unto Despair, which State is described, verse 1 to 11; that nevertheless they who are out of the Church expect Mercy, that they may become a Church, verse 12 to 18; that he will hear them, and have Mercy, that out of them a Church may be formed, verse 19 to 22; that he may not

sink under Temptations before that Time, verse 23, 24; lest thereby the Church and the Heavens should perish, but will be established, verse 25 to 28.

Ps. CIII. Celebration of the Lord for Redemption and Reformation, verse 1 to 7; out of his Mercy, because he knoweth the Infirmities of Man, verse 8 to 18; that the Heavens and the Earths are his, wherefore he is to be celebrated, verse 19 to 22.

Ps. CIV. Celebration of the Lord, because from him are Divine Truths or the Word, verse 1 to 4; of the literal Sense of the Word, whereupon the Church is founded, verse 5 to 9; that from thence all may be instructed, each according to the State of his Understanding, verse 10 to 23; that from thence are the Knowledges of Truth and Goodness, of which consisteth spiritual Nourishment, verse 24 to 30; that the Good may be saved, and the Wicked may perish, verse 31 to 35.

Ps. CV. Of the Restoration of the Church by the Lord, and the Reformation of the natural Man. Celebration of the Lord by Reason of his Works for the Establishment of his Church, verse 1 to 7; of the Establishment of the Church in the Beginning, and its Protection from the Falses of Evil, verse 8 to 15; when there was no longer any Truth, verse 16; that the Lord came, and they afflicted him, verse 17, 18; who afterwards was made the God of Heaven and Earth, verse 19 to 22; thence they of the Church were natural Men, and in Scientifics, verse 23, 24;

wherefore their natural Man was purged of Falses and Evils of all Kinds, which infested them, concerning which, verse 25 to 36; and afterwards they had Truth and Goodness, and Protection from Falses, verse 37 to 41; which maketh them to become a Church, verse 42 to 45.

Ps. CVI. Of the Church established amongst the Jewish Nation, that it became perverse and fell off. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father to assist that he may see the Church restored, verse 1 to 5; that they of the Church, although they saw the Divine Miracles, fell off, and yet were preserved, verse 6 to 8; as at the Red Sea, and afterwards again in the Wilderness; and nevertheless they rebelled, verse 9 to 34; that they entirely destroyed and profaned the Truths and Goods of the Word, verse 35 to 39; that therefore the Church among them was left by the Lord and destroyed, verse 40 to 43; that then they without the Church were heard, verse 44 to 46; and that out of them a Church will be established, which will worship the Lord, verse 47, 48.

Ps. CVII. Of the New Church which the Lord redeemed, verse 1 to 3; that it is in the Falses of Ignorance, but in the Desire of Truth and Good, verse 4 to 8; that it is in Ignorance and Defect of Truth, verse 9 to 15; that they have no spiritual Nourishment, which nevertheless they will have through the Word, verse 16 to 21; when in Knowledge, that they will be admitted to Temptations

and preserved, verse 22 to 31; Thanksgiving to the Lord, because they of the vastated Church are rejected, verse 32 to 34, 39, 40; and they of the new Church accepted, with whom Truths and Goodnesses will be multiplied, verse 35 to 38, 41 to 43.

Ps. CVIII. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father to assist, and shew his Power, verse 1 to 5; that they who are about to be of the Church may be delivered, verse 6; an Answer that the former Church must be destroyed, verse 7; and an Internal and an external Church established, verse 8, 9; that the Human [Essence] will be made Divine, when the Hells are subdued, verse 10 to 13.

Ps. CIX. Of the perverse Jewish Church, that it rejected the Lord, and despised and hated him, verse 1 to 6; that they will perish in the Judgment, and others be received in their stead, among whom the Church will be, verse 7 to 12; that it will be the same with their Posterity, who will perish, because they will be in the Falses of Evil, and will reject the Lord, verse 13 to 20; to the Father that he would succour him, because he is esteemed as vile and of no Account, verse 21 to 25; that they may be put to Shame, verse 26 to 29; Thanksgiving to the Father for his Assistance, verse 30, 31.

Ps. CX. Of the Lord's Victory over the Hells, whereby he obtained the Dominion of the Heavens and the Earth, verse 1 to 3; thence his Power over the Hells, verse 4 to 7.

Ps. CXI. Celebration and Confession of the Lord, verse 1 to 4; because he redeemed Mankind, and will save them to Eternity, verse 5 to 9; that to worship him is Wisdom, verse 10.

Ps. CXII. That he who trusteth in the Lord, and liveth well, will be saved, verse 1 to 7, 9; he will not be afraid of the Hells, though they rise up against him, verse 8, 10.

Ps. CXIII. Celebration of the Lord because he is omnipotent, verse 1 to 5; because he came into the World, verse 6; because he will save those who shall be of his Church, verse 7 to 9.

Ps. CXIV. Of the Church of the Gentiles established by the Lord, verse 1, 2; that its Falses are removed, and succeeded by the good Things of Charity, verse 3 to 6; because the Church is of the Lord, who will instruct those who are in Ignorance, verse 7, 8.

Ps. CXV. That the Lord is omnipotent, verse 1 to 3; that Man is Nothing of himself, but the False of Evil, verse 4 to 8; that the Trust of all who are in Goodnesses and Truths, must be in the Lord, verse 9 to 11; that the Lord will save them, verse 12 to 15, 18; that Heaven and the Church are his, verse 16; that they who do not trust in the Lord, will not be saved, verse 17.

Ps. CXVI. Celebration of the Father by the Lord because he succoured him in grievous Temptations verse 1 to 11; that so the Divine [Being] will be worshipped in the Lord, verse 12 to 19.

Ps. CXVII. Celebration of the Father by the Lord for Assistance in Temptations, verse 1, 2.

Ps. CXVIII. The Lord's Thanksgiving to the Father for the Church, verse 1 to 4; that he succoured him when he was straitened, verse 5 to 9; that the Wicked assaulted him, but that he was aided by the Divine [Principle], verse 10 to 14; his Joy that there is Divine Power through his Human [Essence], verse 15, 16; that Divine Truth is from him, verse 17; that it is he from whom cometh all Salvation, verse 18 to 22; that it is the Divine Human [Being] from the Divine [Principle] within himself, from whom it proceedeth, verse 22 to 25; that he is blessed, who confesseth and worshippeth the Lord, verse 26 to 29.

Ps. CXIX. That the Lord fulfilled the Law, or the Word, from its first [Principles] to its Ultimates, and was therefore hated, and suffered Temptations, and that thus he united his Human [Essence] to his Divine, verse 1 to 176.

Ps. CXX. To the Father against those in the perverted Church, who secretly endeavoured to destroy him, verse 1 to 7.

Ps. CXXI. To the Father that he would preserve him, verse 1 to 8.

Ps. CXXII. the Lord's Joy in the New Church, where he himself reigneth, verse 1 to 9.

Ps. CXXIII. To the Father that he would give Assistance, seeing he is totally rejected by the Jewish Nation, verse 1 to 4.

Ps. CXXIV. To the Father for his Preservation in Temptations, verse 1 to 5; from the deceitful and Hypocrites, verse 6 to 8.

Ps. CXXV. That the New Church will be preserved by the Lord from the Falses of Evil, verse 1 to 5.

Ps. CXXVI. The Joy of the Gentiles, among whom the New Church is established, verse 1 to 4; that they will be instructed, verse 5, 6.

Ps. CXXVII. That all Things of the Church are from the Lord, and Nothing from Man, verse 1 to 3; that he will rest in Safety, who is in Truths from the Lord, verse 4, 5.

Ps. CXXVIII. That he is blessed who is of the Lord's Church, because therein is Good in Abundance, verse 1 to 6.

Ps. CXXIX. That the Lord's churches, from the Beginning, have done Evil exceedingly, verse 1 to 3; but that they have been frustrated in their Endeavours, and constrained to recede, verse 4 to 8.

Ps. CXXX. A Prayer to the Lord that they may be preserved, verse 1 to 4; that the Coming of the Lord and Redemption is expected, verse 5 to 8.

Ps. CXXXI. Of the Lord; that he operated from his Human [Essence], that he operated indeed by Influx from his Divine [Principle], but not from his Divine [Principle alone, verse 1, 2; the Church is to put her Trust in him, verse 3.

Ps. CXXXII. Of the Lord, that he rested not until he saw his Church established, verse 1 to 5; that he was born in Bethlehem; let us adore him, verse

6, 7 ; who united the Divine to his Human [Essence], verse 8 ; he is worshipped in Goodness and in Truth, verse 9, 10 ; that it is an eternal Truth, that they who worship him will be saved, verse 11, 12 ; that the Lord dwelleth in his Church, because he loveth it, verse 13, 14 ; because it is in Truths and Goodnesses, verse 15, 16 ; that hence it is in Power and in Light, against the Falses of Evil, verse 17, 18.

Ps. CXXXIII. That essential Good is the Conjunction of Good and Truth, verse 1 ; for the Good of Love must flow into the True of the external or natural Man, verse 2 ; that the True of Good is from Heaven upon those of the Church, in which is Salvation, verse 3.

Ps. CXXXIV. Celebration of the Lord by those who worship him when the Church is vastated, verse 1 ; the Lord is to be worshipped, who is the God of Heaven and the Church, verse 2, 3.

Ps. CXXXV. Celebration of the Lord in his Divine Human [Nature], verse 1 to 3 ; who established the Church, verse 4 ; and is the only God, verse 5 ; who alone teacheth the Church external and internal Truths, verse 6, 7 ; who delivereth the natural Man from the Falses of Evil, verse 8 to 11 ; and planteth in him the Church, verse 12 ; that the Lord doeth this, verse 13 ; who leadeth the Church, verse 14 ; that self-derived Intelligence can do Nothing, verse 15 to 18 ; that the spiritual and celestial Church is to worship the Lord, who is the God of the Church, verse 19 to 21.

Ps. CXXXVI. That the Lord is to be acknowledged, who is **THE ONLY GOD AND LORD**, verse 1 to 3 ; who by Divine Truth formed Heaven and the Church, verse 4 to 6 ; from whom cometh every Truth of Doctrine and Good of Love, and the Knowledge of them, verse 7 to 9 ; who delivereth the natural Man from the Falses of Evil, and restor-eth the Church in him, and disperfeth Evils of all Kinds, verse 10 to 22 ; Celebration and Confession of the Lord, who delivereth from Falses and Evils, and giveth Truths and Goodnesses, verse 23 to 26 ; and that from pure Mercy, verse 1 to 26.

Ps. CXXXVII. A Lamentation of the Gentiles who are in Falses and Ignorance, because they have not the Word, verse 1 to 4 ; that the Lord's future Church will be of them, which he will love, verse 5, 6 ; that they will perish who have vastated the Church, verse 7 to 9.

Ps. CXXXVIII. Celebration of the Lord by the Church, that the Lord is to be worshipped from the Word, wherein is his Divine Truth, verse 1 to 5 ; that there is Salvation from the Lord for those who are humble, and Life and Protection, verse 6 to 8.

Ps. CXXXIX. Celebration of the Father by the Lord, that he knoweth all Things of his Thought and Will, because he is united to them, verse 1 to 5 ; that he is omniscient and omnipresent, verse 6 to 10 ; that from him proceedeth Illumination in the natural Man, verse 11, 12 ; that he was formed and purified

by him, verse 13 to 15; that thence all Things of the Father were united with him, verse 16 to 18; that the Lord rejecteth from himself all Evils and Falses, verse 19 to 22; that he hath Integrity, verse 23, 24.

Ps. CXL. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father, that he may be delivered from False-speakers and Hypocrites, who seek to do him Evil in the perverted Church, verse 1 to 8; that they may perish by their Falses and Evils, verse 9 to 11; and that they who confess the Lord may be saved, verse 12, 13.

Ps. CXLI. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father, that he would consider his Integrity, verse 1, 2; that he hath no Communion with those who are in Evils, because he is united to his Divine [Principle], verse 3 to 5; that his Words, which are divine, are in no Estimation with them, verse 6, 7; his Trust that their evil Thoughts and Intentions, whereby they themselves perish, will do him no Harm, verse 8 to 10.

Ps. CXLII. The Lord's Prayer to the Father for Succour in Temptations, verse 1 to 3; because there is none that acknowledgeth him but the Father alone, in whom is his Trust, verse 4, 5; that he may be delivered from Temptations, and come among those who acknowledge him, verse 6, 7.

Ps. CXLIII. A Prayer of the Lord to the Father to hear, who is true and just, verse 1, 2; lest he

should sink under Temptations, verse 3, 4, 7; that he wisheth for the ancient State of the Church, verse 5, 6; that his Trust is in him for Deliverance from the Hells, which powerfully assault him, verse 8 to 12.

Ps. CXLIV. A Prayer to the Father that he may be succoured in his Conflicts, verse 1, 2; because without him he hath no Power, verse 3, 4; to be delivered from the Hells which assault him with Falses, verse 5 to 8, 11; that so there will be Salvation, verse 9, 10; and Divine Good and Divine Truth in him and from him, verse 12 to 14; blessed is he who acknowledgeth him, verse 15.

Ps. CXLV. Celebration of the Lord for his Works and his Justice, verse 1 to 7; for his Mercy, verse 8, 9; that all in the Heavens will confess him, verse 10 to 12; because his Kingdom is eternal, verse 13; that he raiseth up Sinners, and leadeth them to Truths that they may live, verse 14 to 16; that he is Divine, verse 17; that he saveth them who believe in him, and that they who believe not perish, verse 18 to 20; that he is to be worshipped, verse 21.

Ps. CXLVI. Celebration of the Lord, verse 1, 2; that Man of himself is Nothing, verse 3, 4; that he is blessed who trusteth in the Lord, who is the God of Heaven and Earth, verse 5, 6; who teacheth and leadeth all who are in Falses from Ignorance, and desire Truths, verse 7 to 9; that he reigneth to Eternity, verse 10.

Ps. CXLVII. Celebration of the Lord by his Church, verse 1, 2, 7, 12; who reformeth by the Knowledges of Truth, verse 3, 4; who alone is able so to do, verse 5; who teacheth Truths to those who are in Ignorance, verse 6, 8, 9; that self-derived Intelligence is Nothing, not so that which is from him, verse 10, 11; that the Church will worship the Lord, who protecteth it, and teacheth the Word, verse 13 to 15; whereby Ignorance will be dissipated, verse 16 to 18; and this for his Church, verse 19, 20.

Ps. CXLVIII. That all in the Heavens and in the Earths are to worship the Lord in the Goodnesses and Truths which are from himself, verse 1 to 6; also all who are in the Ultimates of Heaven and the Church in all Kinds of Truths and Goodnesses, verse 7 to 10; in general, all who are in the Understanding and Will of Truth and Good, verse 11, 12; who have Salvation from those Things which he giveth, verse 13, 14.

Ps. CXLIX. That the Lord is to be worshipped from the Affection of Truth and Good, because he loveth them, verse 1 to 4; and therein is Divine Truth, verse 5, 6; whereby the Hells are restrained, verse 7 to 9.

Ps. CL. That the Lord is to be worshipped, because he is omnipotent, verse 1, 2; that he is to be worshipped in every Affection of Goodness and Truth, verse 3 to 6.

IN the Word of the Old Testament, containing the Prophets, Historical Parts, and the Psalms of David, the following seventeen Subjects are treated of: to which Subjects the first Index particularly refers.

1. Concerning the Lord's Advent.
2. Concerning the successive Vastation of the Church.
3. Concerning the entire Devastation of the Church, and concerning its Rejection.
4. Concerning the Rejection of the Lord.
5. Concerning the Lord's Temptations in general.
6. Concerning his Temptations even to Despair.
7. Concerning the Lord's Combats with the Hells.
8. Concerning his Victories over them, or their Subjugation.
9. Concerning the Passion of the Cross; which was the last Temptation.

10. Concerning the Glorification of the Lord's Human ; or the Union of it with the Divine [Principle].
11. Concerning the New Church in the Room of the former One.
12. Concerning the New Church, and at the same Time concerning the New Heaven.
13. Concerning the Lord's Humiliation before the Father. —
14. The State of Union with his Divine [Principle].
15. Concerning the Last Judgment by him.
16. Celebration and Worship of the Lord.
17. Concerning Redemption and Salvation by the Lord.



FIRST INDEX

TO THE SUBJECTS

OF THE *W O R D.*

* * The Reader will observe, that in the following Index, the Roman Numerals in the first Column refer to the various Chapters of the Prophets and Psalms; but the first Column of Figures directs to the Verses of the Chapter or Psalms, and the second Column of Figures shews the Subject of which the Verses of the Chapter treats; for Instance, the first Reference of this Index is thus, ISAIAH, Chap. I. verse 1 to 8, 3. which shews the eight first Verses of this Chapter of the Prophet relates to the third Subject of the Word, which is, Concerning the Church being entirely devastated. This Example will explain the whole Index.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 8	3
	9	3
	10 to 15	3
	16 to 19	3
	20 to 23	3
	24 to 27	1, 11
	28 to 31	3
II.	1 to 5	1, 12

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
II.	6 to 9	3
	10 to 18	1, 15
	10, 19, 20, 21	15
	22	15
III.	1 to 7	2
	8 to 12	2
	13, 14	15
	15 to 26	15
IV.	1 to 3	12
	4 to 6	12
V.	1, 2	2
	3, 4, 7	2
	7 to 15	2
	16, 17	1, 11
	20 to 30	15
VI.	1 to 4	
	5 to 8	2
	9 to 13	2
VII.	1 to 6	2, 3
	7 to 9	2
	10 to 16	3, 1
	17 to 20	2, 3
	21, 22	11
	23, 24	3
VIII.	25	
	1 to 4	2, 3
	5, 6	2, 3
	7 to 12	2, 3
	13 to 16	4
	17 to 21	11
	23	11
	22	3

FIRST INDEX.

iii

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IX.	1, 2; 3	I, II
	4	
	5, 6	II
	7 to 20	3
X.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	15
	5 to 11	2
	12 to 19	15, 3
	20, 21, 22, 24	17, 12
	23, 25 to 34	12
XI.	1 to 5	I, 15
	6 to 9	12
	10, 11, 12	11, 12
	13, 14, 15	11, 12
	16	11, 12
XII.	1 to 6	16
XIII.	1, 2, 3	2, 15
	4 to 9	15
	10, 11, 12	15
	13 to 18	15
	19 to 22	15
XIV.	1, 2, 3	12
	4, 5, 6	15, 3
	7 to 12, 15 to 21	15, 3
	13, 14	15, 3
	22, 23	15, 3
	24 to 27	15, 3
XV.	1 to 5	15
	3, 4	12
XVI.	1 to 9	15, 3
	10, 11	4
	12, 13, 14	15

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XVI.	15 to 23	15
XVII.	1, 2	2
	3	11
	4, 5, 6	2
	7, 8	11, 2
	9 to 14	11, 2
XVIII.	1, 2	2
	3 to 6	3
	7	11
XIX.	1 to 4	2
	5 to 10	2
	12 to 15	3
	15 to 17	15
	18 to 22	11
	23 to 25	11, 12
XX.	1 to 6	2, 3
XXI.	1 to 4	3
	5 to 7	11
	8, 9, 10	11
	9	2
	11, 12	2
	13, 14	11
	15, to 17	2, 3
XXII.	1 to 7	2
	8 to 12	2
	13 to 15	2
	16 to 19	2
	20 to 24	2
	25	2
XXIII.	1 to 9	2
	10 to 14	2
	15 to 17	1, 2, 3

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXIII.	18	11
XXIV.	1 to 13	3
	14, 15, 16	11
	16 to 20	3
	21, 22	15
	22, 23	11, 12
XXV.	1	16
	2	3
	3, 4, 5	11
	6 to 8	11
	9, 10	16
	10 to 12	3
XXVI.	1 to 4	16
	5, 6	3
	7, 8, 9	1
	10, 11	4
	12, 13	11
	14, 15	15
	16, 17, 18	11
	19	11
	19, 20, 21	15
XXVII.	1	2, 4
	2, 3	11
	4, 5	15
	6	11
	7, 8	11
	8 to 12	15
	12, 13,	11
XXVIII.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5, 6	11
	7, 8	3

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXVIII.	9, 10	3
	11, 12, 13	3
	14, 15, 16	4
	17 to 21	2
	22 to 29	2, 3
XXIX.	1 to 4	3
	5, 6	2, 3
	7, 8	2, 3
	9 to 12	2, 3
	13	2, 3
	14	2, 3
	15, 16	3
	17, 18, 19	11
	20, 21	3
	22, 23, 24	11
XXX.	1 to 5	2
	6	2
	7 to 10	2
	11	2
	12 to 14	2
	15	2
	16, 17	2
	18, 19	11
	20, 21	11
	22	11
	23 to 26	11
	27, 28	15, 3
	29, 30	11
	30, 31	15
	32, 33	15
XXXI.	1	4
	2	4, 2

FIRST INDEX.

vii

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXI.	3	2
	4	15
	5, 6	11
	7	11
	8, 9	15
	9	11
XXXII.	1	1, 11
	2, 3, 4	1, 11
	5	1, 11
	6, 7	3
	8	11
	9 to 12	11, 3
	13, 14	11, 3
	15 to 18	3, 11
	19	3
	20	11
XXXIII.	1	3
	2	11
	3, 4	11
	5, 6	11, 3
	7, 8, 9	3, 11
	10	4
	11, 12	3
	13, 14	15
	15, 16, 17	11, 17
	18, 19	11
	20, 21, 22	11
	23, 24	11
XXXIV.	1 to 8	15
	9 to 15	15
	16	15
	17	11

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXV.	1, 2, 3	II
	5	II
	6 to 9	II
	10	II
XXXVI.	1	2
	2 to 6	2
	7	2
	8 to 10	2, 3
	11, 12	2, 3
	13 to 20	2, 3
	21, 22	2, 3
XXXVII.	1 to 5	3
	6, 7	4, 3
	8 to 13	4, 3
	14 to 20	11, 3
	21 to 27	4, 3, 15
	28, 29	3, 11, 15
	30 to 32	11, 2
	33 to 35	2
	36 to 38	2
XXXVIII.	1 to 6	2
	7, 8	1, 2
	9 to 15	2
	16 to 20	2
	21, 22	2
XXXIX.	1 to 7.	8
	8	3, 2
XL.	1 to 5	1, 2, 11
	6 to 8	2
	9 to 11	11
	12 to 14	16
	15 to 18	16

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XL.	19, 20	16
	21 to 25	16
	26	16
	27	16
	28, 29, 31	11
	30	2
XLI.	1, 2, 3	15
	4	15
	5, 6, 7	4
	8 to 10, 13, 14	10
	11, 12	7
	16, 17	8
	16, 17	11
	18, 19, 20	11
	22, 23, 24	11
	25, 26	11
	27	11
	28, 29	
XLII.	1 to 4	1, 11
	5 to 8	1, 11
	9 to 12	1, 11
	13, 14, 15	7
	16	11
	17	3
	18, 19, 20	1, 6, 4
	21	1, 6
	22, 23, 24	11
	25	9, 4
XLIII.	1	17
	2	11
	3 to 8	11
	9	11

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLIII.	10 to 13	11, 13
	14	3
	15	
	16, 17	8, 1
	18 to 21	11
	22 to 27	4
	28	3
XLIV.	1 to 4	1, 11
	5 to 7	1
	8	1
	9 to 11	4
	12 to 20	2
	21, 22	2
	23, 24	11, 10
	25	3
	26	11
	27	3, 11
	28	11
XLV.	1, 2	8
	3	10
	4	10
	5, 6	10
	7	10
	8	10, 17
	9, 10, 11	10
	12	10
	13	17
	14	11
	15	17
	16	4
	17	17
	18	17

FIRST INDEX

51

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLV.	19	17
	20	4, 11
	21, 22	11
	23 to 25	17
	24	4
XLVI.	1	2, 3
	2	2, 3
	3, 4, 5	17
	6, 7	2, 3
	8 to 12	2, 3
	13	1, 17
XLVII.	1	8, 15
	2, 3	8, 15
	4	8, 15
	5	8, 15
	6	3
	7	8, 15
	8, 9	8, 15
	10, 11	8, 15
	12 to 15	8, 15
XLVIII.	1, 2	2
	3, 4, 5	2
	5	2
	6, 7	2
	8	2
	9, 10, 11	2
	12, 13	10, 16
	14 to 17	1, 16
	18, 19	2
	20, 21	2
	22	2
XLIX.	1, 2, 3	17



FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLIX.	4	4
	5, 6	II
	7	II
	7 to II	17, II
	12	II
	13	II
	14, 15, 16	II
	17, 19,	II
	18	II
	19, 20	II, 12
	21, 22, 23	II
	24, 25	17
	26	17
L.	I	3
	2, 3	II
	4, 5	II
	6, 7	9
	8, 9	10
	9	15
	10	II
	II	15
LI.	1, 2	17
	3	17
	4, 5	II, 17
	6	17
	7, 8	17
	9, 10, II	17
	12, 13	17
	14, 15	8, 17
	16	12
	17, 18	II
	19, 20	2

FIRST INDEX.

xiii

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LI.	21 22	3
	23	3
LII.	1	11
	2	11
	3	11
	4	11
	5	11
	6, 7	11, 1
	8, 9	11, 1
	10	11, 1
	11	11, 1
	12, 13	11, 1
	14	11, 1
	14, 15	11, 1
LIII.	1	13, 4
	2, 3	13, 4
	4	13, 4
	5	17
	6, 7, 8	9
	9	8
	10, 11	9, 11
	12	9, 8
LIV.	1, 2, 3	11
	4, 5	10, 17
	6, 7	11
	8	11
	9, 10	11
	11, 12, 13	11, 17
	14, 15	17
	16, 17	3, 15
LV.	1	11, 17
	2	11, 17

FIRST INDEX.

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LV.	3, 4	11, 17.
	5, 6	11
	7	11
	8, 9	17
	10, 11	17
	12,	17
	13	11, 17
	1	1, 17
	2	10, 17
	3	10, 17
LVI.	4, 5	11, 10
	6, 7	11
	8, 9	11
	10, 11	11, 2
	12	2
	1, 2	2, 3
	3	3
LVII.	4	3
	5	3
	6	3
	7	3
	8	3
	9	3
	10	3
	11, 12	4, 3
	13, 14	3, 11
	15	11
	16, 17	3
	18	11
	20, 21	3
	1	2
	2	2, 11
LVIII.		

FIRST INDEX.

xv

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LVIII.	3	II
	4	II
	5, 6	II
	7	II
	8 to 11	II
	12	II
	13, 14	II, 10
LIX.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5	2
	6	2
	7	2
	8	2
	9, 10	2
	11	2
	12 to 15	2, 4, 7
	16, 17	7
	18	7
	19, 20	17
	21	17
LX.	1, 2	1, 3
	2	10
	3, 4, 5	II
	6, 7	II
	8	II
	9, 10	II
	11, 12	II
	13	II
	14	II
	15, 16	II
	17	II
	18	17, II

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LX.	19	17, 11
	20	17, 11
	21, 22	17, 11
	22	1, 17, 11
LXI.	1, 2, 3	1, 11, 15
	4	15, 11
	5	11
	6	11
	7	11
	8	11
	9	11
	10, 11	11, 1
LXII.	1, 2, 3,	1, 11
	4, 5	11, 17
	6, 7	11, 17
	8, 9	11, 17
	10	17, 1
	10, 11	1
	12	11
LXIII.	1	1, 7
	2	3
	3, 4, 5, 6	7, 17
	7, 8	17
	9	17
	10	17
	11 to 14	17
	15, 16	17, 16
	17, 18	17, 7
	19	17, 7
LXIV.	1, 2	7, 15
	3	15, 17
	4	17

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXIV.	5, 6	1, 17
	7	17
	8	17
	9, 10	3
	11	11
LXV.	1 to 5	4
	6, 7	3
	8, 9, 10	11
	11, 12	3
	13, 14	3, 11
	15, 16	11
	17, 18	11
	19, 20, 21	11
	22, 23	11
	24	17, 11
	25	11, 17
LXVI.	1, 2	11, 12
	3	3
	4	3
	5	11
	6	3
	7, 8	11, 3
	9	11
	10, 11	11
	12, 13, 14	11
	14, 15	3
	16	3
	17	3
	18	11
	19	11
	20	11
	21	11

ISAIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXVI.	22	II, 17
	23	II
	24	4



JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 2, 3,	2
	4 to 8	II
	9, 10	2
	11, 12	2
	13	2
	14, 15	2
	16	2
	17, 18, 19	5, 7, 8
II.	1, 2, 3	II, 2
	4, 5, 6	2
	7, 8	2
	9	2
	10, 11	2
	12, 13	4
	14, 15	3
	16	3
	17	4
	18	3
	19, 20	4
	21	3
	22, 23	3
	24, 25	3

FIRST INDEX.

xi

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
II.	26, 27	3
	28	3
	29, 30	3
	31, 32	3
	33, 34	3
	36	3
	37	3
III.	I, 2	2
	3	2
	4, 5	2
	6, 7	2
	7, 8, 9	2
	10, 11	2
	12, 13, 14	2
	15	2
	16, 17	I, II
	18	II
	19	II
	20	3
	22 to 25	II
IV.	I, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5, 6	2
	7	3
	8	3
	9, 10,	3
	11, 12	3
	13	3
	14, 15	3
	16	3
	17	3
	18 to 21	3

FIRST INDEX.

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IV.	22	3
	22 to 27	3
	28, 29	3
	30	3
	31	11
V.	1, 2	2
	3	2
	4, 5	2
	6	2
	7, 8	2
	9, 10	2
	11, 12	2
	13	2
	14 to 17	2
	18	2
	19, 20	2
	21 to 24	2
	25 to 27	2
	27, 28	2
	29	3
	30, 31	3
VI.	1, 2	2
	3, 4, 5	2
	6, 7	2
	8, 9	2
	10	2
	11	3
	12	11
	13, 14	3
	15	3
	16, 17	3
	18, 19	3

FIRST INDEX

xxi

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
VI.	20	3
	21	3
	22, 23	3
	24, 25, 26	3
	27 to 30	3
VII.	1, 2	3
	3	3
	4	3
	5, 6	3
	7	3
	8, 9, 10	3
	11	3
	12 to 15	3
	16	3
	17 to 19	3
	20	3
	21 to 24	3
	25, 26	2
	27 to 31	15
	32, 33	15
	34	15
VIII.	1, 2	15
	3	15
	4, 5, 6	3
	7 to 9	3
	10	3
	11, 12	3
	13	3
	14, 15	3
	16, 17	3
	18 to 23	11
IX.	1, 2	3

FIRST INDEX.

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IX.	3, 4, 5	3
	6, 8	3
	7	3
	9, 10, 11	3
	12, 13, 14	3
	15, 16	3
	17, 18	3
	19, 20, 21	3
	22	3
	23, 24	11
	25, 26	15
X.	1, 2	3
	3 to 5	3
	6, 7	3, 16
	8, 9	3
	10	3, 16
	11	4
	12, 13	16
	14, 15	2, 3
	16	11
	17, 18	11
	19, 20, 21	4
	22	3
	23 to 25	11
XI.	1, 2, 3	3
	4	3
	5, 6	3
	7, 8	3
	9, 10	3
	11 to 13	3
	14	3

FIRST INDEX.

xxiii

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XI.	15, 16	3
	18, 19	9
	20	15
	21	4
	22, 23	15
XII.	1, 2	11
	3	1
	4	3
	5	3
	6	3
	7 to 12	3
	13	3
	14, 15	3
	16, 17	3
	XIII. 1 to 7	2
	8 to 11	2
	12, 13	2
XIII.	14	2
	15, 16	2
	17	2
	18, 19	2
	20	2
	21	3
	22	3
	23	15
	24, 25	15, 3
	26, 27	3, 15
	XIV. 1 to 3	2
	4 to 6	2
	7 to 9	2
	10	2
	11, 12	2

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XIV.	13	2
	14 to 16	3
	17, 18	3
	19	3, 9
	20 to 22	3, 9
XV.	1	3
	2, 3	15
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7	3
	8	3
	9, 10	3
	11	15
	12, 13, 14	3
	15, 16	1
	17, 18	7
	19 to 21	8
XVI.	1, 2, 3	3
	4	15
	5, 6, 7	3
	8	3
	9	3
	10, 11	3
	12	3
	13	15
	14, 15	11
	16	11
	18	3
	19, 20, 21	11
XVII.	1, 2	3
	3	3
	4	3

FIRST INDEX

XXV

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XVII.	5, 6	3
	7, 8	11
	9, 10	3
	11	3
	12, 13	15
	14 to 18	3
	19, 20	3
	21 to 24	16
	25	16
	26	16
	27	2
XVIII.	1 to 4	11
	5 to 8	11
	9, 10	3
	11, 12	3
	13 to 16	3
	17	3
	18	3
	19, 20	3
	21, 22	3
	23	3
XIX.	1	3
	2, 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7, 8	3
	9	3
	10, 11	3
	12, 13	3
	14, 15	3
XX.	1, 2, 3	3
	4	3

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XX.	5	3
	6	3
	7, 8, 9, 10	3
	11, 12, 13	3
	14 to 18	3
XXI.	1, 2	3
	3, 4, 5	3
	6	3
	7	15
	8, 9, 10	3
	11, 12	3
	13	3
	14	15
		2
XXII.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5, 6	2
	7, 8, 9	2
	10	2
	11, 12	2
	13, 14	2
	15, 16	2
	17	3
	18, 19	3
	20, 21	3
	22	3
	23, 24	15, 3
	25, 26, 27	3
	28 to 30	3
XXIII.	1, 2	3
	3, 4	11
	5, 6	11
	7, 8	16

FIRST INDEX.

xxvii

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXIII.	9	3
	10	3
	11	3, 15
	12	15
	13	3
	14	3
	15	3
	16, 17	3
	18	3
	19, 20	15
	21, 22	3
	23, 24	3
	25, 26	3
	27	3
	28, 29	3
	30, 31	3
	32	3
	33	3
	34	3
	35, 36	3
	37 to 40	3
XXIV.	1, 2, 3	2, II
	4 to 7	2, II
	8, 9	3
	9, 10	3
XXV.	1, 2, 3	II, 2
	4 to 7	2
	8 to 11	2
	12	2, II
	13, 14	II
	15 to 27	3
	28, 30	3

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXV.	31 to 33	3
	34 to 38	11
XXVI.	1 to 5	2
	6	2
	7 to 9	9
	10 to 16	9
	17 to 19	9
	20 to 23	9
	24	9, 3
XXVII.	1 to 8	3
	9 to 11	3
	12, 13	3
	14, 15	3
	16 to 21	3
	22	11
	23	3
XXVIII.	1 to 17	2
XXIX.	1 to 7	11
	8, 9	11
	10 to 15	11
	16 to 19	3
	20 to 23	3
	24 to 32	3
XXX.	1 2, 3,	11
	4 to 7	15
	8, 9	11
	10, 11	11
	12 to 15	11
	16	3
	17, 18	11
	19, 20	11
	21, 22	1

FIRST INDEX.

xxix

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXX.	23, 24	15
XXXI.	1	I, II
	2 to 5	II
	6, 7, 8	II
	9	II
	10, 11	II
	12 to 14	II
	15	II
	16, 17	II
	18 to 21	II
	22	II
	23 to 26	II
	29, 30	II
	31 to 34	II
	35 to 37	II
	38 to 40	II
XXXII.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 15	II
	16 to 22, 25	II
	23, 24, 25	3
	26 to 33	3
	34, 35	3
	36 to 40	II
	41, 42	II
	43, 44	II
XXXIII.	1 to 7	II
	8 to 9	II
	10, 11	II
	12, 13	II
	14 to 16	II, I
	17, 18	II
	19 to 21	II

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXIII.	22	II
	23 to 26	II
XXXIV.	1 to 7	3, II
	8 to 11	3
	12 to 16	3
	17 to 19	3
	20	3
	21, 22	3
XXXV.	1 to 10	II
	11	II
	12 to 16	3
	17	3
	18, 19	II
XXXVI.	1 to 10	3
	11 to 16	3
	17, 18	3
	19 to 24	3
	25, 26	3
	27, 28, 32	II
	29 to 31	3
XXXVII.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5	2
	6 to 10	2
	11 to 16	2
	17 to 21	2
XXXVIII.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 6	2
	7 to 13	2
	14 to 18	2
	19 to 21	2
	22, 23	2

FIRST INDEX.

xxxi

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXVIII.	24 to 28	2
XXXIX.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 8	2
	9 to 10	2
	11 to 14	2; II
	15 to 18	2
XL.	1 to 6	2
	7 to 12	2
	13 to 16	2
XLI.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 7	2
	8	2
	9	2
	10	2
	11 to 15	2
	16 to 18	2
XLII.	1 to 6	2
	7 to 22	2
XLIII.	1 to 4	2
	5 to 7	2
	8 to 13	2
XLIV.	1 to 6	3
	7 to 10	3
	11 to 14	3
	15 to 19	3
	20 to 23	3
	24 to 27	3
	28	3
	29, 30	3
XLV.	1 to 5	3
XLVI.	1 to 6	3
	7 to 10	3

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLVI.	11, 12	3
	13 to 19	3
	20 to 24	3
	25, 26	3
	27, 28	II
XLVII.	1 to 7	3, 15
XLVIII.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 9	3
	10, 11	3
	12 to 16	3
	17 to 26	3
	27, 28	3
	29	3
	30 to 34	3
	35 to 38	3
	39 to 42	3
	43 to 46	3
	47	II
XLIX.	1	3
	2	3
	3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	II
	7, 8	3
	9 to 13	3
	14 to 18	3
	19 to 22	15
	23 to 26	3
	27	3
	28 to 30	3
	31 to 33	3
	34 to 36	3

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLIX.	37, 38	3
	39	11
L.	1 to 3	3
	4 to 7	11
	8	11
	9, 10	3
	11	3
	12, 13	3
	14 to 16	15
	17	3
	18 to 20	11
	21 to 24	3
	25 to 30	3
	31, 32	3
	33, 34	3
	35 to 38	3
	39, 40	3
	41 to 46	15
LI.	1 to 4	3
	5	3
	6	3
	7 to 10	3
	11 to 13	2, 3
	14 to 18	2
	19 to 23	15
	24 to 26	15
	27 to 29	3, 2
	30 to 32	3, 2
	33	15
	34 to 40	15
	41 to 44	15
	45 to 50	15

FIRST INDEX.

JEREMIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LI.	51 to 53	15
	54 to 58	15
	59 to 61	15
	62 to 64	15
LII.	1 to 7	3
	8 to 11	3
	12 to 23	3
	24 to 27	3
	28 to 30	3
	31 to 34	11



LAMENTATIONS.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7 to 11	3
	12 to 16	3
	17 to 22	3
II.	1 to 9	3
	10 to 12	3
	13 to 15	3
	16, 17	3
	18 to 22	3
III.	—	7, 6, 13
IV.	1, 2, 3	3
	4	3
	5 to 8	3

FIRST INDEX.

XXXV

LAMENTATIONS.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IV.	9 to 10	3
	11	3
	12 to 14	3
	15	3
	16, 17	3
	18, 19	3
	20	9
	21, 22	3
V.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 9	3
	10 to 18	3
	19 to 22	II

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 3	10
	4	10
	5	10
	6	10
	7	10
	8, 9	10
	10, 11	10
	12	10
	13, 14	10
	15 to 21	10
	22, 23	10
	24, 25	10
	26	10
	27, 28	10

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
II.	1, 2	1, 2
	3 to 5	2
	6, 7	2
	8 to 10	2
III.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 7	2, II
	8, 9	2
	10, 11	2
	12, 13	2
	14, 15	2
	16, 17	2
	18 to 21	2, 16
	22, 23	2, 16
	24 to 27	16
IV.	1, 2	2
	3	2
	4 to 8	2
	9 to 16	2
	17	2
V.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	3
	5 to 7	3
	8 to 10	3
	11, 12	3, II
	13	3
	14 to 17	3
VI.	1, 2, 3	3
	4 to 6	3
	7 to 10	3, II
	11	3, II
	12 to 14	3
VII.	1 to 4	15

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
VII.	5 to 13	1, 15
	14, 15	3
	17 to 19	3
	20 to 22	3
	23, 24	3
	25 to 27	3
VIII.	1, 2	3, 1
	3, 4	3
	5, 6	3
	7 to 10	3
	11, 12	3
	13, 14	3
	15, 16	3
	17, 18	3
IX.	1 to 3	15
	4	15
	5, 6	15
	7	15
	8 to 11	15
X.	1, 2	11
	3 to 5	11
	6 to 8	11
	9, 10	11
	11	11
	12, 13	11
	14, 15	11
	16, 17	11
	18 to 20	11
	21, 22	11
XI.	1, 2, 3	2
	4 to 7	2
	8 to 11	3

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XI.	12	3
	13 to 16	3, II
	17 to 20	II, 3
	21	II, 3
	22, 23	II
	24, 25	II
XII.	1, 2	3
	3 to 12	3
	13	3
	14 to 16	3
	17 to 20	3, I
	21 to 25	2, I
	26 to 28	I
XIII.	1 to 3	2, 15
	4, 5	15
	6, 7	2
	8, 9	2
	10 to 12	3
	13 to 15	3
	16	3
	17	3
	18, 19	3
	20 to 23	II
XIV.	1 to 4	2
	5	2
	6, 7	2
	8	I, II
	9, 10	I, II
	11	3
	12 to 14	3
	15, 16	3
	17, 18	3

FIRST INDEX.

XXXIX

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XIV.	19, 20	3
	21 to 23	11
XV.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7, 8	3
XVI.	1, 2	2
	3 to 6	2
	7 to 22	2
	13, 14	2
	15 to 20	2
	21, 22	2
	23 to 25	2
	26 to 28	2
	29, 30	2
	31	2, 3
	32 to 34	2, 3
	35 to 42	3
	43 to 45	3
	46 to 52	3, 11
	53 to 55	11
	56 to 58	11
	59 to 63	11
XVII.	1 to 3	11, 2
	4, 5	11, 2
	6	11, 2
	7, 8	11, 2
	9, 10	2
	11 to 13	2
	14	2
	15, 16	2
	17, 18	2

FIRST INDEX.

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE.	SUBJECT.
XVII.	20, 21	2
	22 to 24	II
XVIII.	1, 2	2, II
	3, 4	2, II
	5 to 9	2, II
	10 to 13	II
	14 to 17	II
	18	2
	19, 20	2
	21 to 23	2
	24	2
	25, to 29	2
	30 to 32	2
XIX.	1, 2	2
	3	2
	4 to 7	2
	8, 9	2
	10, 11	2
	12 to 14	2
XX.	1 to 3	2
	4	2
	5 to 9	2
	10 to 12	2
	13	2
	14 to 17	2
	18 to 20	2
	21 to 24	2
	25, 26	2
	27 to 29	2
	30, 31	2
	32 to 36	2, 3
	37 to 39	II

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XX.	40 to 42	II
	43, 44	II
	45, 46	3
	47 to 49	2, 3
XXI.	I to 3	2, 3
	4, 5	3
	6, 7	3
	8 to II	3
	12, 13	3
	14 to 17	3
	18 to 22	3
	23, 24	3
	25 to 27	I, 3
	28, 29	3, 15
	30 to 32	3, 15
XXII.	I, 2	2
	3 to 6	2
	7 to 9	2
	10 to 12	2
	13 to 16	3
	17 to 22	3
	23 to 25	3
	26	3
	27 to 29	3
	30	3, 15
	31	3, 15
XXIII.	I, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5 to 8	2, 3
	9, 10	2, 3
	11 to 13	2, 3
	14 to 17	2, 3

FIRST INDEX.

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE.	SUBJECT.
XXIII.	18	2
	19 to 21	2
	22 to 25	15
	26, 27	15
	28 to 31	15
	32 to 34	4, 3
	35	4, 3
	36 to 39	4, 3
	40 to 42	3
	43 to 45	3
	46 to 49	3
XXIV.	1, 2	3
	3, 4, 5	2
	6 to 8	2
	9 to 12	2
	13	2
	14	3
	15 to 17	1, 3
	18, 19	1, 3
	21 to 23	1, 11
	24 to 27	11
XXV.	1, 2	2
	3, 4, 5	2
	6, 7	2
	8 to 11	2
	12 to 14	3, 15
	15 to 17	3, 15
XXVI.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	2
	5, 6	2
	7 to 12	3
	13, 14	3, 15

FIRST INDEX.

xliii

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXVI.	15 to 18	3, 15
	19 to 21	15, 11
XXVII.	1, 2	2
	3 to 9	2
	10, 11	2
	12, 13	2
	14 to 20	2
	21 to 23	2
	24, 25	2
	26 to 29	2
	30 to 34	2
	35, 36	2
XXVIII.	1 to 5	2, 3
	6 to 10	2, 3
	11	2
	12	2
	12 to 18	2
	19, 20	3, 2
	21 to 23	3
	24	3
	25, 26	11
XXIX.	1 to 3	2
	4, 5	2
	6, 7	3
	8 to 12	3, 11
	13 to 16	11
	17, 18	11
	19, 20	11
	21	11
XXX.	1 to 5	1, 3
	6 to 9	3
	10 to 12	3

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXX.	13 to 19	3, 15
	20 to 23	3
	24 to 26	3
XXXI.	1, 2	11
	3 to 9	3, 9
	10 to 13	3, 15
	14	3, 15
	15 to 18	3, 15
XXXII.	1, 2	3
	3 to 8	3
	9, 10	3
	11, 12	15
	13 to 16	15
	17 to 23	15
	24, 25	15
	26 to 30	15
	31, 32	15
XXXIII.	1 to 5	2
	6, 7	2
	8, 9	2
	10, 11	2
	12 to 16	2
	17 to 20	2
	21 to 26	3
	27 to 29	3
	30 to 33	3
XXXIV.	1 to 4	2
	5, 6	2, 3
	7 to 10	11
	11 to 16	3, 11
	16, 17	1, 11
	18 to 20	1, 11

FIRST INDEX.

210

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXIV.	21	I, II.
	22 to 25	I, II
	26 to 31	II
XXXV.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 9	3
	10	3
	11 to 13	3
	14, 15	3
XXXVI.	1, 2	3
	3 to 7	3, II
	8 to 12	II
	13 to 15	II, 2
	16 to 19	2
	20 to 23	2
	24 to 30	II
	31, 32	II
	33 to 36	II
	37, 38	II
XXXVII.	1, 2	3
	3 to 6	II
	7, 8	II
	9, 10	II
	11 to 14	I, II
	15 to 20	II
	21 to 25	II
	26 to 28	II
XXXVIII.	1, 2	2
	3 to 7	2
	8 to 16	2
	17 to 19	2
	20 to 23	2
XXXIX.	1 to 6	2

EZEKIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXXIX.	7, 8	3, 1, 11
	9, 10	3
	11 to 16	3
	17 to 21	3, 11
	23, 24	3
	25 to 29	11
XL.	1	2, 12
	2 to 5	2, 12
	6 to 23	2, 12
	24 to 34	2, 12
	35 to 49	2, 12
XLI.	1 to 26	12
XLII.	1 to 20	12
XLIII.	1 to 11	12
	12 to 27	12
XLIV.	1 to 3	12
	4 to 8	12
	9 to 14	12
	15 to 31	12
XLV.	1 to 5	12
	6, 7, 8	12
	9 to 25	12
XLVI.	1, 2, 3	12
	4 to 24	12
XLVII.	1 to 12	12
	13 to 23	12
XLVIII.	1 to 8	12
	9 to 20	12
	21, 22	12
	23 to 29	12
	30 to 34	12
	35	12

DANIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2	2
	3 to 21	2
II.	1, 2	2
	3 to 11	2
	12, 13	2
	14 to 30	2
	31 to 35	2, I
	36 to 38	2
	39	2
	40 to 43	3
	44, 45	I, 3, II, 2
	46 to 49	2
III.	1, 2	2
	3 to 7	15, II
	8 to 12	3, II
	13 to 21	II
	22 to 25	II
	26 to ver. 3 of chap.	
	iv.	II
IV.	4 to 7	2
	8, 9	2
	10 to 12	2
	13, 14	2
	15 to 17	II
	18, 19	2
	20 to 33	2
	34 to 37	2
V.	1 to 4	3
	5, 6	3

DANIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
V.	7 to 9	3
	10 to 24	3
	25 to 28	3
	29, 30	3
VI.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 9	2
	10 to 17	2, II
	18 to 23	II
	24	15, II
	25 to 28	15, II
VII.	1, 2, 3	2
	4	2
	5	2
	6	3
	7	3
	8	3
	9, 10	3
	11	3, II
	12	2
	13, 14	2
	15, 16	2
	17, 18	2
	19, to 21	2
	22	II
	23, 24	II
	25	3, 15
	26, 27	II
	28	II
VIII.	1 to 3	II
	4	II
	5	2
	6 to 10	2

DANIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT
VIII.	11, 12	2
	13, 14	1, 2
	15 to 19	1, 3, 4
	20 to 25	3
	26	3
	27	3
IX.	1 to 3	1, 3
	4 to 19	3
	20 to 23	3
	24	15, 10, 11
	25	10, 11
	26	3, 11
	27	3
X.	1 to 6	1, 11
	7 to 21	11
XI.	1 to 4	2, 3, 11
	5	11, 3
	6	6
	7 to 9	3
	10 to 12	3
	13 to 16	3
	17	3
	18 to 20	2, 11
	21 to 23	2
	24 to 26	2
	27, 28	2
	29 to 31	2
	32 to 35	2
	36, 37	2
	38, 39	2
	40, 41	2, 11
	41	2, 11

FIRST INDEX.

DANIEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XI.	42, 43	2, II
	44, 45	2
XII.	1	I, II
	2, 3	II
	4	3, II
	5 to 7	3, II
	8, 9	II
	10	II
	11, 12, 13	II



HOSEA.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 3	3
	3 to 5	I, 3
	6	I, 3
	7	3, II
	7, 8, 9	3, II
	10, 11	II
II.	1 to 4	I, 2
	5, 6, 7	2, II
	8	2, II
	9 to 13	2, II
	14 to 17	II
	18 to 20	II
	21 to 23	II
III.	1 to 5	II
IV.	1, 2, 3	3
	4 to 9	3

FIRST INDEX.

1

HOSEA.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IV.	10 to 12	3
	13	3
	14	3
	15 to 19	3
V.	1 to 3	3
	4	3
	5 to 9	3
	10 to 14	3
	15	11
VI.	1 to 3	11
	4 to 6	11
	7 to 10	11
	11	3, 11
VII.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 10	3
	11	3
	12 to 16	3
VIII.	1 to 7	3
	8 to 11	3
	12 to 14	3
IX.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7 to 9	3
	10 to 13	3
	14 to 17	3
X.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6	3
	7, 8	2, 3, 15
	9, 10	2, 3, 15
	11, 12	2

FIRST INDEX.

HOSEA.

CHAP.	VERSE.	SUBJECT.
X.	13 to 15	2
XI.	1	I
	2	II
	3, 4	II
	5 to 8	II
	9 to 11	II
	12	2
XII.	1	2
	2 to 5	2
	6, 7	2
	8 to 14	2
XIII.	1, 2, 3	16, 2
	4	16
	5, 6	2
	7, 8, 9	2
	10, 11	3
	12, 13	3
	14, 15	2
XIV.	1	4, II
	3, 4	4, II
	4	11, 17
	5, 6, 7	II
	8	II
	9	II

JOEL.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2, 3	2
	4	2
	5, 6, 7	2
	8 to 13	2
	14	2
	15	1, 3
	16, 17	1, 3
	18 to 20	3
II.	1, 2	1, 3, 15
	2, 3	3
	4 to 9	3
	10	3
	11	7
	12 to 17	7
	18, 19	11
	20	11
	21 to 25	11
	26, 27	11
	28, 29	1, 2
	30, 31	3, 15
	32	5
III.	1	11, 15
	2, 3	15
	4 to 8	3, 15
	9 to 12	3, 15
	13 to 15	11
	16, 17	11
	18, 19	11
	20, 21	11

AMOS.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2	1, 3
	3 to 5	3
	6 to 8	3
	9, 10	3
	11, 12	3
	13 to 15	3, 15
II.	1 to 3	2
	4, 5	2, 11
	6 to 8	2
	9 to 11	2
	13 to 16	15
III.	1, 2	3
	3 to 6	3
	7, 8	3
	9, 10	3
	11	3
	12	3
	13 to 15	3
IV.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 6	2
	7, 8	3
	9	3
	9, 10	3
	12, 13	3
V.	1 to 3	2
	4 to 9	2
	10 to 13	2, 3
	14, 15	2, 3
	16 to 20	2

FIRST INDEX.

lv

AMOS.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
V.	21 22	2
	23 to 25	2
	26, 27	2
VI.	1, 2	3
	3 to 6	3
	7 to 9	3
	10 to 12	3
	13, 14	3
VII.	1	3
	4 to 6	3
	7 to 9	3
	10 to 13	3
	14 to 16	3
	17	3
VIII.	1	3, 11
	2, 3	3, 11
	4 to 6	3, 15
	7 to 10	3, 15
	11 to 14	3, 15
IX.	1 to 5	15
	6	2, 11
	7	11, 2
	8 to 10	11
	11, 12	11
	13 to 15	11

OBADIAH.

VERSE	SUBJECT.
1, 2, 3	2
4, 5	2
6	2
7	2, 15
8, 9	2, 15
10 to 14	3, 15
15, 16	11
17	11
18	11
19 to 21	11

JONAH.

CHAP. VERSE	SUBJECT.
I. 1 to 3	2, 11
4, 5, 6	2, 11
7, 8, 9	2, 11
10 to 13	2, 11
14 to 16	17
ver. 17 of chap. I. and	
II. 1 to 10	7, 6
III. 1 to 10	11
IV. 1 to 4	2
5 to 11	2

MICAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2	3
	3	12
	4 to 7	3
	8 to 12	3
	13 to 15	3
	16	3
II.	1, 2	3
	3 to 5	3
	6, 7	3
	8, 9	3
	10, 11	3
	12, 13	11
III.	1 to 3	3
	4	3
	5 to 7	1, 3
	8	3
	9 to 11	3
	12	3
IV.	1, 2	1, 11
	3, 4	11
	5, 7, 10	11
	6, 7	11
	8 to 10	11
	10, 11, 12	11
	13	11
	14	11
V.	1	1, 11
	2, 3	1, 11
	4, 5	17

FIRST INDEX.

MICA H.

CHAP.	VEESE.	SUBJECT.
V.	6	17
	7	3, 11
	8	3, 11
	9 to 14	3
VI.	1 to 4	2
	5	2
	6 to 8	2
	9	2
	10, 11	2
	12	2
	13	2
	14 to 16	2
VII.	1 to 4	3
	5, 6	3
	7 to 9	3, 11
	10	3, 11
	11, 12	3, 11
	13	11
	14, 15	11
	16, 17	11
	18 to 20	11

 NAHUM.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2	15
	3 to 6	3, 15, 11
	7	3
	8 to 12	3
	12 to 14	11

FIRST INDEX.

lix

NAHUM.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
II.	1 to 4	1, 11
	4 to 7	3, 15
	8 to 11	3
	12 to 14	3
III.	1 to 4	3, 15
	5 to 7	15, 3
	8 to 10	15, 3
	11, 12	15, 3
	13 to 17	15, 3
	18	15, 3
	19	15, 3

HABAKKUK.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 11	3
	12 to 17	3
II.	1 to 3	1, 3
	4, 5	3
	6, 7	3
	8	3
	9, 10	3
	11	3
	12, 13	1, 3
	14	3
	15 to 17	3
	18, 19	3
	20	1, 3
III.	1 to 4	1

FIRST INDEX.

HABAKKUK.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
III.	5 to 7	3
	8, 9	3
	10 to 15	15
	16, 17	3, 17
	18, 19	3, 17

ZEPHANIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 6	1, 2
	7, 8	15
	9 to 11	3, 15
	12, 13	3, 15
	14 to 17	15
	18	15
II.	1 to 3	15
	4 to 6	16
	7	16
	8 to 10	3, 15
	11	3, 15
	12 to 15	3, 15
III.	1 to 4	1, 3
	5	11, 15
	6 to 8	11, 15
	9, 10	11, 16
	11, 12	11
	13 to 20	11

HAGGAI.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 4	1, 3
	5, 6	3
	7 to 9	3
	10, 11	3, II
	12 to 15	3, II
II.	1 to 3	2
	4, 5	1, II
	6 to 9	3
	10 to 14	3
	15 to 17	3
	18, 19	3
	20 to 22	II
	23	II

ZECHARIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 4	2
	5, 6	2
	7 to 10	2, II
	11	2, II
	12, 13	3, II
	14 to 16	3, II
	17	3, II
	18 to 21	3, II
II.	1, 2	II

ZECHARIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
II.	3 to 5	3, II
	6 to 9	1, 5
	10 to 13	II
III.	1, 2	II
	3 to 5	II
	6 to 10	II
IV.	1 to 7	II
	8 to 10	II
	11 to 14	II
V.	1 to 4	3
	5 to 8	3
	9 to 11	3
VI.	1 to 7	II
	8	II
	9 to 14	II
	15	II
VII.	1 to 7	2
	8 to 12	2
	13, 14	2
VIII.	1 to 3	II
	4 to 6	3, II
	7 to 9	3, II
	10	3, II
	11, 12	3, II
	13 to 17	3, II
	18, 19	II
	20 to 23	II
IX.	1, 2	II
	3, 4	3
	5, 6	3
	7, 8	I
	9	I

ZECHARIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
IX.	10, 11	3, 11
	12 to 16	11
	17	11
X.	1	17
	2, 3	3, 11
	4 to 6	7, 11
	7 to 10	11
	11	11
	12	11
XI.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	2
	6	2
	7, 8	2, 3
	9	2, 3
	10, 11	4, 9
	12, 13	4, 9
	14	4, 9
	15 to 17	3
XII.	1	3, 11
	2, 3	3, 11
	4	11
	5	11
	6, 7	11
	8	11
	9	3, 11
	10	3
	10 to 14	3
XIII.	1	11
	2, 3	3
	4, 5	9
	6, 7	3, 11
	8, 9	3, 11

FIRST INDEX.

ZECHARIAH.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XIV.	1 to 5	3, 7
	6, 7	12
	8, 9	12
	10, 11	12
	12	3
	13, to 15	3
	16 to 19	11
	20, 21	11

MALACHI.

CHAP.	VERSE.	SUBJECT.
I.	1, 2	11
	3, 4	3
	5, 6	3, 4
	7, 8	3, 4
	9, 10	3, 4
	11	11
	12 to 14	4
II.	1 to 4	4
	5 to 7	4
	8 to 10	3, 4
	11	3
	12	3
	13	3
	14 to 16	3
	17	3
III.	1, 2, 3	11
	4	11, 15
	5, 6	2

FIRST INDEX.

lxv

MALACHI.

CHAP.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
III.	7	2, 3
	8, 9	2, 3
	10, 11, 12	2
	13 to 15	2
	16	1, 11
	17	1
IV.	1	3, 11, 15
	2	3, 11, 15
	3	15, 3
	4	15, 3
	5, 6	1

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
I.	1 to 3	11
	4, 5	3, 15
	6	3, 15
II.	1, 2	2
	3, 4	3, 1, 11
	5	3, 1, 11
	6 to 8	10
	9	10
	10 to 12	3, 11, 1
III.	1 to 8	5, 13
IV.	1, 2	1, 6
	3	1, 6
	4 to 8	1, 8
V.	1 to 3, 7, 8, 11, 12	7, 13
	4 to 6, 9, 10	7, 13

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
VI.	1 to 7	6, 13
	8 to 10	8
VII.	1, 2, 6 to 9, 10, } 11, 17	7, 13
	3, 4, 8, 9, 10	8
	5	8
	12 to 16	8
VIII.	1 to 3, 9	7, 13
	4, 5	10, 13
	6, 7, 8	10, 13
IX.	1 to 8, 19, 20	8, 13
	9, 10	8
	15 to 17	8
X.	1 to 4	3, 15
	12 to 18	15
XI.	1 to 5	7, 8
	6, 7	7, 8
XII.	1 to 4	3, 11
	5 to 8	3, 11
XIII.	1 to 4	6
	5, 6	8
XIV.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3, 11
	6	3, 17
	7	3, 17
XV.	1 to 5	11
XVI.	1, 2	8, 11
	3, 4	8, 11
	5 to 8	8, 10
	9 to 11	8, 10
XVII.	1 to 5	8, 10
	6	8, 10

FIRST INDEX.

lxviii

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XVII.	6 to 10	9
	11, 12	9
	13	10
	14	10
	15	10
XXVIII.	1 to 3, 6	7, 8
	4, 5, 6	8
	7 to 14	8
	15	8
	16 to 19	8
	20 to 26, 30, 32	8
	28, 29	8
	31	8
	32 to 36	8
	37 to 40	8
	41	8
	42, 45	11
	43, 44	11
	46 to 50	16, 17
XIX.	1 to 4	11, 12
	5, 6	12
	7 to 11	12
	12, 13	12
	14	12
XX.	1 to 4	16, 17
	5, 6, 9	16, 17
	7, 8	17, 3
XXI.	1 to 6	10
	7 to 12	8, 15
	13	8, 15
XXII.	1 to 5, 8	9, 11
	6, 7	9

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXII.	9, 10	9
	12 to 15	9
	16, 17	9
	18	6, 9, 11
	19 to 21	6, 9, 11
	22, 23, 25	6, 9, 11
	24	9, 11
	26 to 31	9, 11
XXIII.	1 to 3	12
	5	12
	6	12
XXIV.	1 to 3	11
	4 to 6	11
	7 to 10	17
XXV.	1 to 3	16, 11
	4 to 6	16, 11
	7 to 11	17
	12 to 14	17
	15 to 20	7
	21	17
	22	17
XXVI.	1 to 6, 11	16, 7
	7, 8	16, 7
	9, 10	17, 7
	11, 12	17, 7
XXVII.	1 to 3	7
	4 to 10, 13, 14	7
	11, 12	7
XXVIII.	1 to 5	13, 8
	6 to 8	13, 8
	9	17
XXIX.	1 to 4	10, 11

FIRST INDEX.

lxxx

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XXIX.	5 to 11	10, 11
XXX.	1 to 12	10, 9
XXXI.	1 to 4	13, 7
	5	9, 4
	6 to 10	9, 4
	11 to 13	9
	14 to 21	9
	22	6
	23, 24	6
XXXII.	1 2,	6
	3, 4	6
	5 to 7	6
	8, 9	6
	10, 11	6
XXXIII.	1 to 9	16, 3
	10, 11	11
	12 to 15	11
	16, 17	17
	18 to 22	17
XXXIV.	1 to 11	16, 11
	12 to 22	3
XXXV.	1 to 9	7, 8
	10 to 16	9, 4
	17, 18	4, 8
	19 to 21, 25	4, 8
	22, 23	8, 16
	27, 28	8, 16
XXXVI.	1 to 4	4, 16
	5 to 9	16
	10	16
	11, 12	17
XXXVII.	1, 2, 8, 9, 10	3, 8

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE.	SUBJECT.
XXXVII.	12 to 15, 17, 20, 21	3, 15
	28, 32, 35, 36, 38	3, 15
	3 to 7, 11	11, 17
	16, 18, 19, 22 to 31	11, 17
	34, 37, 39, 40	11, 17
XXXVIII.	1 to 10	6, 9
	11, 12	6, 9
	13, 14	6, 9
	9, 15 to 22	6, 9
XXXIX.	1 to 3, 8 to 11	6
	4 to 7	6
	12, 13	9
XL.	1 to 5	13
	6 to 8	13, 11
	9, 10	9
	12 to 15, 17	9
	16	11, 16
XLI.	1 to 3	5
	4 to 7	5
	8	5
	9	5, 4
	10, 11	5, 4
	12, 13	8
XLII.	1 to 6	6
	7 to 10	6, 8
	11	6, 8
XLIII.	1, 2	6, 13
	3, 4	6, 13
	5	6, 13
XLIV.	1 to 4	11
	5 to 8	11, 3, 7
	9 to 12, 19	6, 3

FIRST INDEX.

lxx!

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLIV.	13 to 16	10
	17 to 21	10
	22	10
	23, 26	6
	24, 25	6
XLV.	1	16
	2	16
	3 to 5	8, 10
	6	8, 10
	7, 8	10
	8	12
	9	11
	10	11
	11	11
	12 to 14	11, 16
	15	11, 16
	16	11, 16
	17	11, 16
XLVI.	1 to 3, 6, 7	15
	4, 5	17
	8, 9	17
	10, 11	17
XLVII.	1 to 9	16, 1, 11
XLVIII.	1 to 3, 8	16, 11
	4 to 7	16, 11, 12
	9, 10	12, 16
	11 to 13	10, 1, 16
	14	12
XLIX.	1 to 4	2
	5, 6	2
	7 to 9	2

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XLIX.	10 to 13	2, 15
	14	2, 15
	15	17, 2
	16 to 20	17, 2
L.	1 to 6	1, 15
	7 to 13	2
	14, 15	2
	16, to 20	2
	22	2
LI.	1 to 5	13
	6 to 10	10
	11, 12	10
	13 to 15	10
	16, 17	11
	18, 19	11
LII.	1 to 6	15
	7	17
	8, 9	11
LIII.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3, 11
	6	3, 11
LIV.	1 to 3	13, 9
	4, 5	3, 8
	6, 7	3, 8
LV.	1 to 5, 9	6, 13
	6 to 8	6, 13, 7
	9 to 14	6, 13, 7
	15	7
	16 to 18, 22	7
	19 to 21, 23	7
LVI.	1 to 4, 10, 11	5
	5, 6	7, 13

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LVI.	7, 8	7, 13
	9	13, 8
	12, 13	13, 8
LVII.	1 to 5	13, 7
	4, 6	7, 8
	7, 8	7, 8
	9 to 11	7, 8
LVIII.	1 to 9	4
	10, 11	4, 11
LIX.	1 to 6	13, 9
	7	7, 9
	8 to 10	7, 9
	11	7, 9
	12, 13	5, 8
	14, 15	5, 8
	16, 17	5, 8
LX.	1 to 3	6
	4, 5	6
	6 to 9	11, 10
	10	11, 10
	11, 12	11, 10
LXI.	1 to 5	16, 10
	6 to 8	16, 10
LXII.	1, 2	8
	5 to 8, 11, 12	8
	3, 4, 9	8
LXIII.	1 to 8	10, 3
	9, 10	17, 15
	11	17, 15
LXIV.	1 to 6	4, 17
	7, 8	4, 17
	9, 10	4, 17

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXV.	1 to 13	10, 11
LXVI.	1 to 5	11, 16
	6, 7	11, 16
	8 to 12	10
	13 to 17	10
	19, 20	10
LXVII.	1 to 6, 8	11, 12
	7	11, 12
LXVIII.	1, 2	8, 11
	3 to 5, 31	11, 3
	5, 6	11, 3
	7 to 11	11, 3
	12 to 14	11, 17
	15 to 17	11, 17
	18 to 23	16
	24 to 29	16
	30	10, 16
	32 to 35	10, 16
LXIX.	1 to 4	6
	5	6
	6, 7	6
	8, to 12	6
	13 to 20	4, 9
	21	9, 3
	22 to 28	9, 3
	29 to 31	11, 17
	32 to 36	11, 17
LXX.	1 to 3, 5	8, 13
	4	5, 17
LXXI.	1 to 4, 7, 12, 14	13, 7, 10
	6, 7	13, 7, 10
	9 to 11	9, 8

FIRST INDEX.

LXXV

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXXI.	13	9, 8
	8, 15 to 19, 22 to 24	8
	20, 24	8
LXXII.	1, 2, 4	12
	3, 6, 7, 15, 16	12
	5	12, 16
	8 to 12	12, 16
	12, 13, 14	17, 10, 12
	17	16, 17
	18, 19	16, 17
LXXIII.	1 to 9	2
	10 to 14	2
	15 to 20, 27	2
	21, 22	2
	23 to 26	17
LXXIV.	1 to 9	3
	2, 10, 11	3, 11
	12 to 15	8, 11
	16, 17	8, 11
	18 to 21	11, 3
	22, 23	11, 3
LXXV.	1 to 3	1, 11
	4 to 6	3, 15, 17
	7	3, 15, 17
	8, 10	15, 11
	9	15, 11
LXXVI.	1 to 4	11
	5, 6	3, 15
	7 to 10, 12	15, 17
	11	15, 17
LXXVII.	1 to 9	6
	10, to 15	6, 11

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXXVII.	16 to 19	8, 17
	20	8, 17
LXXVIII.	1 to 7	2
	8 to 10	2
	11 to 31	2
	32 to 37	2
	38 to 40	2
	41 to 51	2
	52 to 55	2
	56 to 58	2
	59 to 64	2, 3
	65 to 67	11
	68 to 72	11
LXXIX.	1 to 4	3
	5 to 12	11, 3, 15, 8
	13	11, 16
LXXX.	1 to 3, 7	11, 16, 1
	4 to 6	2
	8 to 11	2
	12, 13	2
	14 to 19	11
LXXXI.	1 to 4	16, 11
	5 to 7	11, 3
	8 to 11	11, 3
	12	2
	13 to 16	2
LXXXII.	1	11
	2 to 4	11
	5	11
	6, 7	11, 15
	8	11, 15

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXXXIII.	1 to 5	7
	6 to 8	7
	9 to 11	8, 7
	12	8, 7
	13 to 17	8, 16
	18	8, 16
LXXXIV.	1 to 4	11
	5 to 7	11, 17
	8 to 12	11, 17
LXXXV.	1 to 7	13, 15
	8 to 13	11
LXXXVI.	1 to 8	13, 5
	11, 12	16, 17, 7
	13, 14	11, 16, 7
	15 to 17	8
LXXXVII.	1 to 7	16, 11
LXXXVIII.	1 to 9	13, 7
	13 to 18	7
	10 to 12	7
LXXXIX.	1, 2	13, 10, 16
	3 to 5	10, 16
	6 to 10, 13	10, 16
	11 to 14	12, 16, 10
	15 to 18	12, 16, 10
	19 to 25	10, 16
	26 to 29, 35 to 37	10, 16
	30 to 37	10
	38 to 42	4
	43 to 45	4, 13
	46 to 48	10, 8
	49	10, 8
	49 to 51	10, 8

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
LXXXIX.	52	10, 8
XC.	1 to 6	16
	7 to 11	11, 17, 10
	12, 13	11, 17, 10
	14	11, 17, 10
	14 to 17	11, 17, 10
XCI.	1	10
	2 to 6	10, 8, 11
	7 to 9	10, 8, 11
	10	10, 8, 11
	11, 12	12, 8
	13, to 16	10
XCII.	1 to 5	10
	6	3
	7 to 9	11
	10, 11	10, 8, 11
	12 to 14	10, 8, 11
	15	11, 16
XCIII.	1, 2	10
	3, 4	11
	5	12
XCIV.	1, 2	15
	3 to 11	3
	12 to 15	11, 15
	16 to 19	6, 9
	20, 21	6, 9
	22, 23	4, 8
XCV.	1	16
	2 to 5	16
	6, 7	16
	8 to 10	3, 4
	11	3, 4

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
XCVI.	1 to 9	16
	10 to 12	15, 12
	13	15
XCVII.	1 to 6	11, 16
	7	3, 10
	8, 9	3, 10
	10 to 12	11, 12
	13	1, 10
XCVIII.	1	17, 16
	2	17, 16
	3	17, 16
	4 to 8	17, 16
	9	15
	10	16
XCIX.	1, 2	16
	3, 5, 9	16, 17
	4	16, 17
	6, 7	16, 17
	8	16, 17
	9	16, 17
	10	16, 11
	11	15, 16
C.	1 to 3	3
	4, 5	3
	6, 7	3
	8	13, 6
CII.	1 to 11	11
	12 to 18	11, 6
	19 to 22	11, 12
	23, 24	11, 12
	25 to 28	16, 17
	29 to 32	16, 17
CIII.	1 to 7	16, 17
	8 to 18	16, 17
	19 to 22	16, 17

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CIV.	1 to 4	16
	5 to 9	16, 11
	10 to 23	16, 11
	24, to 30	17
	31 to 35	17
CV.	1 to 7	11
	8 to 15	16, 3
	16	11, 3
	17, 18	4, 10
	19, to 22	11
	23, 24	11
	25 to 36	11
	37 to 41	11
	42 to 45	11
	46 to 48	3, 13
	49 to 52	11, 3
CVI.	1 to 5	3
	6 to 8	3
	9 to 34	11
	35 to 39	11
	40 to 43	11
	44 to 46	11
	47, 48	11
CVII.	1 to 3	11, 17
	4 to 8	11, 17
	9 to 15	11
	16 to 21	11
	22 to 31	11, 16, 3
	32 to 38, 39, 40	11
	41 to 43	11
	44 to 48	13, 4
CVIII.	1 to 5	3, 8
	6	3, 11
	7	10
	8, 9	

FIRST INDEX.

lxxxii

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CVIII.	10 to 13	10
CIX.	1 to 6	4, 15, 11
	7 to 12	4, 15, 11
	13 to 20	4, 3, 4
	21 to 25	13, 4, 3
	26 to 29	13, 4, 3
	30, 31	13, 4, 3
CX.	1 to 3	8
	4 to 7	8, 10
CXI.	1 to 4	16, 17
	5 to 9	17
	10	17
CXII.	1 to 7, 9	17
	8, 10	17
CXIII.	1 to 5	16
	6	1
	7 to 9	17
CXIV.	1, 2	11
	3 to 6	11
	7, 8	11
CXV.	1 to 3	16
	4 to 8	16
	9 to 11	16
	12 to 15, 18	17
	17	16, 17
CXVI.	1 to 11	6
	12 to 19	6, 16
CXVII.	1, 2	5
CXVIII.	1 to 4	11, 5
	5 to 9	11, 5
	10 to 14	5
	15, 16	10, 16

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CXVIII.	17	10, 16
	18 to 22	17, 10
	22 to 25	16
	26 to 29	16
CXIX.	1 to 176	16, 10, 5
CXX.	1 to 7	13, 4
CXXI.	1 to 8	13, 5
CXXII.	1 to 9	11, 16
CXXIII.	1 to 4	13, 4
CXXIV.	1 to 5	13, 5
	6 to 8	13, 5
CXXV.	1 to 5	11
CXXVI.	1 to 4	16, 11
	5, 6	16, 11
CXXVII.	1 to 3	16, 11
	4, 5	16, 11
CXXVIII.	1 to 6	11
CXXIX.	1 to 3	2
	4, 5	11
CXXX.	1 to 4	16, 1
	5 to 8	17
CXXXI.	1, 2	10, 17
	3	11
CXXXII.	1 to 5	11
	6, 7	16, 10
	8	16, 10
	9, 10	16
	11, 12	17, 11
	13, 14	17, 11
	15, 16	17, 11
	17, 18	11
CXXXIII.	1	11, 12

FIRST INDEX.

lxxxiii

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CXXXIII.	2	12, 17
	3	12, 17
CXXXIV.	1	16, 3
	2, 3	16
CXXXV.	1 to 3	11, 16
	4	11, 16
	5	16, 11
	6, 7	17
	8 to 11	17, 11
	12	17, 11
	13	17, 11
	14	17, 11
	15 to 18	16
	19 to 21	16
CXXXVI.	1 to 3	16
	4 to 6	12
	7 to 9	12
	10 to 22	11, 12
	23 to 26	16 12
	1 to 26	12
CXXXVII.	1 to 6	11
	5, 6	11, 3
	7 to 9	11, 3
CXXXVIII.	1 to 5	16, 10
	6 to 8	17
CXXXIX.	1 to 5	10
	6 to 10	10, 16
	11, 12	10, 16
	13 to 15	11, 12, 10
	16 to 18	10
	19 to 22	10
	23, 24	10

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CXL.	1 to 8	13, 4
	9 to 11	3
	12, 13	17
CXLI.	1, 2,	13, 16
	4, 5	16, 10
	6, 7	4, 8
	8 to 10	4, 8
CXLII.	1 to 3	13, 5
	4, 5	4, 5
	6, 7	11
CXLIII.	1, 2	13, 5
	3, 4, 7	11
	5, 6	11
	8, to 12	8
CXLIV.	1, 2	13, 7
	3, 4	13, 7
	5 to 8, 11	7, 17
	9, 10	7, 17
	12 to 14	12
	15	12
CXLV.	1 to 7	16
	8, 9	12
	10 to 12	12
	13	12
	14 to 16	12, 11
	17	12 11,
	18, to 20	17, 3
	21	16
CXLVI.	1, 2	16
	3, 4	16
	5, 6	16, 11
	7 to 9	11, 12

FIRST INDEX.

lxxxv

PSALMS OF DAVID.

PSALM.	VERSE	SUBJECT.
CXLVI.	10	11, 12
CXLVII.	1, 2, 3, 7, 12	16, 17
	3, 4	16, 17
	5	17, 11
	6, 8, 9	17, 11
	10, 11	11, 16
	13 to 15	11
	16 to 18	11
	19, 20	11
CXLVIII.	1 to 6	16, 12
	7 to 10	16, 12
	11, 12	16, 12
	13, 14	17
CXLIX.	1 to 4	16, 12
	5, 6	8
	7 to 9	8
CL.	1, 2	12, 16
	3 to 6	12 16

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99	100
---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-----

SECOND INDEX

TO THE SUBJECTS

OF THE *W O R D.*

II. Of the Vastation of the Israelitish and Jewish Church, and its successive Departure from the Lord.

ISAIAH.		ISAIAH.	
Chap.	3, ver. 1 to 12	chap.	23, ver. 1 to 14
chap.	5, ver. 1 to 15	chap.	28, ver. 1 to 4
chap.	6, ver. 1 to 13	chap.	29, ver. 5 to 13
chap.	7, ver. 1 to 9	chap.	30, ver. 1 to 13
chap.	8, ver. 1 to 6	chap.	31, ver. 1 to 3
chap.	10, ver. 1, 2, 5 to 11	chap.	36, ver. 1 to 10
chap.	17, ver. 1, 2, 4 to 6, 9 to 14	chap.	37, ver. 33 to 38
chap.	18, ver. 1, 2	chap.	38, ver. 1 to 22
chap.	19, ver. 1 to 10	chap.	39, ver. 8.
chap.	20, ver. 1 to 6	ch.	40, ver. 1 to 8, 36
chap.	22, ver. 1 to 25	chap.	44, ver. 12 to 22
		chap.	48, ver. 1 to 11, 18 to 22

ISAIAH.

chap. 51, ver. 18 to 20
 chap. 56, ver. 10 to 14
 chap. 59, ver. 1 to 15

JEREMIAH.

chap. 1, ver. 10 to 15
 chap. 2, ver. 1 to 11
 chap. 3, ver. 1 to 14
 chap. 4, ver. 1 to 6
 chap. 5, ver. 1 to 28
 chap. 6, ver. 1 to 11
 chap. 7, ver. 25, 26
 chap. 13, ver. 1 to 17
 chap. 14, ver. 1 to 13
 chap. 22, ver. 1 to 16
 chap. 24, ver. 1 to 3
 chap. 25, ver. 1 to 11
 chap. 26, ver. 1 to 6
 chap. 28, ver. 1 to 17
 chap. 37, ver. 1 to 21
 chap. 38, ver. 1 to 28
 chap. 39, ver. 1 to 18
 chap. 40, ver. 1 to 16
 chap. 41, ver. 1 to 18
 chap. 42, ver. 1 to 22
 chap. 43, ver. 1 to 13

EZEKIEL.

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 10
 chap. 3, ver. 4 to 21
 chap. 4, ver. 1 to 17
 chap. 5, ver. 1 to 4
 chap. 9, ver. 1 to 11
 chap. 13, ver. 1 to 7
 chap. 14, ver. 1 to 11

EZEKIEL.

chap. 16, ver. 1 to 63
 chap. 17, ver. 1 to 21
 chap. 18, ver. 1 to 32
 chap. 19, ver. 1 to 14
 chap. 20, ver. 1 to 39
 chap. 22, ver. 1 to 12
 chap. 23, ver. 1 to 21
 chap. 24, ver. 3 to 13
 chap. 25, ver. 1 to 11
 chap. 26, ver. 1 to 12
 chap. 27, ver. 1 to 36
 chap. 28, ver. 1 to 18
 chap. 29, ver. 1 to 5
 chap. 33, ver. 1 to 33
 chap. 34, ver. 1 to 6
 chap. 36, ver. 16 to 23
 chap. 38, ver. 1 to 23

DANIEL.

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 49
 chap. 3, ver. 1 to 7
 chap. 4, ver. 1 to 34
 chap. 6, ver. 1 to 18
 chap. 7, ver. 1 to 5

17 to 21

chap. 8, ver. 1 to 14
 chap. 11, ver. 1 to 45

HOSEA.

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 13
 chap. 12, ver. 1 to 15
 chap. 13, ver. 1 to 15

JOEL.

chap. 1, ver. 1 to 13

ISAIAH.

- chap. 53, ver. 5
 chap. 54, ver. 1 to 3,
 11 to 15
 chap. 55, ver. 3, 4,
 8 to 13
 chap. 56, ver. 1, 2
 chap. 59, ver. 19 to 21
 chap. 60, ver. 17 to 22
 chap. 63, ver. 3 to 19
 chap. 64, ver. 4 to 8

HOSEA.

- chap. 12, ver. 4

HABAKKUK.

- chap. 3, ver. 18, 19

PSALMS OF DAVID.

- psalm 14, ver. 7
 psalm 18, ver. 47 to 51
 psalm 20, ver. 5 to 9
 psalm 25, ver. 1 to 14,
 21, 22
 psalm 26, ver. 11, 12
 psalm 33, ver. 18 to 22
 ps. 37, ver. 3 to 7, 11,
 16, 18, 19, 24 to 31,
 34, 37, 39, 40

PSALMS OF DAVID.

- psalm 46, ver. 5, 6,
 8 to 11
 psalm 49, ver. 15
 psalm 72, ver. 12 to 19
 psalm 73, ver. 23 to 26
 psalm 84, ver. 8 to 12
 psalm 90, ver. 14 to 17
 psalm 98, ver. 1, 2
 psalm 99, ver. 8,
 psalm 100, ver. 1 to 3
 ps. 103, ver. 1 to 22
 ps. 104, ver. 31 to 35
 ps. 107, ver. 1 to 3
 ps. 111, ver. 1 to 10
 ps. 112, ver. 1 to 10
 ps. 113, ver. 6 to 9
 ps. 115, ver. 9 to 17
 ps. 118, ver. 18 to 29
 psalm 133, ver. 3
 ps. 135, ver. 6 to 11
 ps. 138, ver. 6 to 8
 ps. 140, ver. 12, 13
 ps. 144, ver. 5 to 15
 ps. 145, ver. 10 to 20
 ps. 147, ver. 1 to 9
 ps. 148, ver. 13, 14

Besides other Places where he is called Jehovah, the Lord, the Redeemer, the Saviour, Salvation, Former, Maker ; which Places may be seen in the preceeding Articles.

XI. Of the New Church from the Lord.
At the same Time concerning Faith in
Him, and concerning Good derived
from Him.

ISAIAH.

chap. 1, ver. 24 to 27
chap. 5, ver. 16, 17
chap. 8, ver. 17 to 23
ch. 9, ver. 1 to 3, 5, 6
chap. 11, ver. 10 to 16
chap. 17, ver. 3, 7, 8
chap. 18, ver. 7
chap. 19, ver. 18 to 25
chap. 21, ver. 5 to 7,
11 to 14
chap. 24, ver. 22, 23
chap. 25, ver. 3 to 8
ch. 26, ver. 1 to 4, 12,
13, 16 to 21
ch. 27, ver. 2, 3, 6 to 8,
12, 13
chap. 29, ver. 17 to 19,
22 to 24
chap. 30, ver. 18 to 21,
23 to 26, 29, 30
chap. 31, ver. 5, 6, 9
chap. 32, ver. 1 to 4,
15 to 18, 20
chap. 33, ver. 2, 5, 6,
15 to 24
chap. 35, ver. 1 to 10
chap. 37, ver. 30 to 32

ISAIAH.

chap. 41, ver. 9 to 29
chap. 42, ver. 1 to 16
chap. 43, ver. 3 to 13,
15 to 21
chap. 44, ver. 1 to 8,
23, 24, 26, 28
chap. 45, ver. 1 to 25
chap. 49, ver. 1 to 26
chap. 50, ver. 10
chap. 52, ver. 1 to 15
chap. 53, ver. 10, 11
chap. 54, ver. 1 to 15
chap. 55, ver. 1 to 13
chap. 56, ver. 1 to 11
ch. 57, ver. 13 to 15, 18
chap. 58, ver. 3 to 14
chap. 60, ver. 1 to 22
chap. 61, ver. 1 to 11
chap. 62, ver. 1 to 12
chap. 65, ver. 8 to 10,
11 to 25
ch. 66, ver. 1, 2, 5, 7 to
14, 18 to 23

JEREMIAH.

chap. 1, ver. 4 to 10
chap. 3, ver. 12 to 25
chap. 4, ver. 31

SECOND INDEX.

xcix

JEREMIAH.

- chap. 6, ver. 12
- chap. 8, ver. 18 to 23
- chap. 9, ver. 22, 23
- chap. 10, ver. 12 to 25
- chap. 16, ver. 19 to 21
- chap. 17, ver. 7, 8
- chap. 18, ver. 1 to 8
- chap. 23, ver. 3 to 7
- chap. 24, ver. 1 to 7
- chap. 25, ver. 1 to 3,
34 to 38
- chap. 27, ver. 22
- chap. 29, ver. 1 to 15
- ch. 30, ver. 1 to 3, 8 to
11, 17 to 22
- chap. 31, ver. 1 to 40
- chap. 32, ver. 6 to 15,
36 to 44
- chap. 33, ver. 1 to 26
- chap. 34, ver. 1 to 7
- chap. 35, ver. 1 to 11,
18, 19
- chap. 36, ver. 27, 28, 32
- chap. 46, ver. 27, 28
- chap. 49, ver. 6, 39
- chap. 50, ver. 4 to 7
18 to 20
- chap. 52, ver. 31 to 34

LAMENTATIONS.

- chap. 5, ver. 19 to 22

EZEKIEL.

- chap. 4, ver. 13
- chap. 10, ver. 1 to 22

EZEKIEL.

- chap. 11, ver. 17 to 25
- chap. 14, ver. 21 to 23
- chap. 16, ver. 53 to 63
- chap. 24, ver. 22 to 27
- chap. 26, ver. 19 to 21
- chap. 28, ver. 25, 26
- chap. 29, ver. 13 to 21
- chap. 34, ver. 11 to 16,
21 to 31
- chap. 36, ver. 8 to 15,
24 to 38
- chap. 37, ver. 3 to 28
- chap. 39, ver. 7 to 21,
25 to 29

DANIEL.

- chap. 2, ver. 44, 45
- chap. 3, ver. 22 to 33
- chap. 7, ver. 13, 14,
22, 26, 27
- chap. 8, ver. 1 to 4
- chap. 9, ver. 25.
- chap. 10, ver. 1 to 21
- psalm 11, ver. 5 to 9
- chap. 12, ver. 1 to 13

HOSEA.

- chap. 1, ver. 7 to 11
- chap. 2, ver. 10 to 23
- chap. 3, ver. 1 to 5, 15
- chap. 6, ver. 1 to 6, 11
- chap. 11, ver. 1 to 11
- chap. 14, ver. 5 to 9

JOEL.

- chap. 2, ver. 18 to 27

SECOND INDEX.

JOEL.

chap. 3, ver. 1, 2, 5
chap. 4, ver. 1, 16 to 21

AMOS.

chap. 8, ver. 1
chap. 9 ver. 6, 11 to 15

MICAH.

chap. 2, ver. 12, 13
chap. 4, ver. 1 to 14
chap. 5, ver. 1 to 8
chap. 7, ver. 7 to 20

NAHUM.

chap. 1, ver. 7 to 14
chap. 2, ver. 1 to 4

ZEPHANIAH,

chap. 3, ver. 9 to 20

HAGGAI,

chap. 1, ver. 12 to 15
chap. 2, ver. 4 to 9, 23

ZECHARIAH.

chap. 1, ver. 12 to 17
chap. 2, ver. 1 to 17
chap. 3, ver. 1 to 10
chap. 4, ver. 1 to 14
chap. 5, ver. 1 to 15
chap. 8, ver. 1 to 23
ch. 9, ver. 1, 2, 10 to 17
ch. 10, ver. 1, 4 to 12
chap. 12, ver. 1, 4 to 8, 10

chap. 13, ver. 8, 9
chap. 14, ver. 16 to 21

MALACHI.

chap. 1, ver. 1, 2, 11

MALACHI.

chap. 3, ver. 1 to 4,
16 to 20

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 1, ver. 3, 4
psalm 2, ver. 10 to 12
psalm 12, ver. 5 to 8
psalm 15, ver. 1 to 5
psalm 18, ver. 44 to 51
psalm 19, ver. 1 to 14
ps. 22, ver. 22, 23, 25,
26 to 31
psalm 24, ver. 1 to 10
psalm 25, ver. 1 to 6
psalm 29, ver. 1 to 11
psalm 33, ver. 1 to 9,
12 to 15
psalm 34, ver. 1 to 11
psalm 40, ver. 6 to 10
psalm 45, ver. 8 to 17
psalm 47, ver. 1 to 9
psalm 51, ver. 13 to 19
psalm 52, ver. 8, 9
psalm 53, ver. 6
psalm 58, ver. 10, 11
psalm 65, ver. 1 to 13
psalm 66, ver. 1 to 7
psalm 67, ver. 11 to 21
psalm 68, ver. 1 to 11,
12 to 29
psalm 74, ver. 16 to 23
psalm 75, ver. 1 to 3, 9
psalm 76, ver. 1 to 4
psalm 77, ver. 10 to 20

SECOND INDEX.

ci

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 78, ver. 68 to 72
 psalm 79, ver. 5 to 13
 psalm 80, ver. 1 to 11,
 14 to 19
 psalm 81, ver. 1 to 7
 psalm 82, ver. 1 to 4
 psalm 84, ver. 1 to 12
 psalm 85, ver. 1 to 13
 psalm 86, ver. 11, 12
 psalm 87, ver. 1 to 7
 psalm 90, ver. 12 to 17
 psalm 92, ver. 10 to 14
 psalm 94, ver. 12 to 15
 psalm 97, ver. 1 to 12
 psalm 100, ver. 1 to 5
 psalm 102, ver. 12 to 28
 psalm 105, ver. 1 to 15,
 23 to 45
 psalm 106, ver. 1 to 5,
 44 to 48

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 107, ver. 1 to 31,
 35 to 38, 41 to 43
 psalm 108, ver. 1 to 6,
 8, 9
 psalm 114, ver. 1 to 8
 psalm 118, ver. 1 to 4
 psalm 122, ver. 1 to 9
 psalm 125, ver. 1 to 5
 psalm 127, ver. 1 to 3
 psalm 128, ver. 1 to 6
 psalm 131, ver. 3
 psalm 132, ver. 1 to 5,
 11 to 18
 psalm 133, ver. 1 to 3
 psalm 135, ver. 1 to 21
 psalm 136, ver. 1 to 26
 psalm 137, ver. 1 to 6
 psalm 143, ver. 5, 6
 psalm 145, ver. 1 to 21
 psalm 146, ver. 1 to 10
 psalm 147, ver. 1 to 20

XII. Concerning the Lord's Church in the Earths and in the Heavens.

ISAIAH.

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 5
 chap. 4, ver. 1 to 6
 chap. 14, ver. 1 to 3
 chap. 14, ver. 4, 30, 32
 chap. 19, ver. 23 to 25
 chap. 46, ver. 23, 24

ISAIAH.

ch. 45, ver. 8, 18, 19
 chap. 50, ver. 13.

EZEKIEL.

chap. 40, ver. 1 to 49
 chap. 41, ver. 1 to 26
 chap. 42, ver. 1 to 20

ISAIAH.

chap. 43, ver. 1 to 27
 chap. 44, ver. 1 to 31
 chap. 45, ver. 1 to 25
 chap. 46, ver. 1 to 24
 chap. 47, ver. 1 to 23
 chap. 48, ver. 1 to 25

MICAH.

chap. 1, ver. 1 to 3

ZECHARIAH.

chap. 14, ver. 6 to 11

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 19, ver. 1 to 14
 psalm 23, ver. 1 to 6

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 45, ver. 1 to 17
 psalm 48, ver. 1 to 14
 psalm 67, ver. 1 to 7
 psalm 72, ver. 1 to 19
 psalm 89, ver. 1 to 18
 psalm 93, ver. 1 to 5
 psalm 96, ver. 1 to 12
 psalm 135, ver. 1 to 26
 psal. 144, ver. 12 to 15
 psal. 145, ver. 10 to 13
 psalm 146, ver. 10
 psalm 147, ver. 1 to 14
 psalm 150, ver. 3 to 6

XIII. States of the Lord's Humiliation, in which he prayed to the Father.

As, MATTHEW.

chap. 15, ver. 23

MARK.

chap. 1, ver. 35

chap. 6, ver. 46

chap. 14, ver. 32 to 39

LUKE.

chap. 22, ver. 37 to 47

JOHN.

chap. 17, ver. 9, 15, 26

LAMENTATIONS.

chap. 3.

PSALMS of DAVID.

Psalms 3, 4, 5, 7, 51,
 54, 55, 56, 59,
 70, 86, 102,
 120, 123, 124,
 140, 142, 143,
 144.

X. States of his Glorification, or of the Union of the Human with his Divine, which was itself from the Father, thus with the Father.

ISAIAH.

chap. 44, ver. 23, 24
 chap. 45, ver. 1 to 3,
 5 to 8, 14, 15, 21, 22
 chap. 48, ver. 17
 chap. 54, ver. 5
 chap. 56, ver. 1 to 4
 chap. 60, ver. 1 to 3,
 4 to 22

EZEKIEL.

chap. 1, ver. 1 to 28

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 2, ver. 5 to 12
 psalm 8, ver. 5 to 9
 psalm 16, ver. 9, 10
 psalm 17, ver. 15
 psalm 24, ver. 7 to 10
 psalm 45, ver. 1 to 17
 psalm 47, ver. 1 to 9
 psalm 89, ver. 4 to 6,
 20 to 30, 36 to 38
 psalm 90, ver. 1 to 6
 psalm 132, ver. 1 to 18

Besides the Places adduced in the first Article and elsewhere, as from Daniel.

I. and XVI. Predictions concerning the Lord's Advent, and at the same Time concerning the Celebration of the Lord on Account of his coming into the World, Righteousness, Redemption, Salvation and Institution of the Church.

ISAIAH,

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 5,
 10 to 18
 chap. 7, ver. 10 to 16
 chap. 9, ver. 1 to 3

ISAIAH,

chap. 11, ver. 1 to 5
 chap. 12, ver. 1 to 6
 chap. 13, ver. 1 to 3
 chap. 23, ver. 15 to 17

SECOND INDEX.

ISAIAH.

- chap. 25, ver. 9, 10
- chap. 26, ver. 1 to 4,
7 to 9
- chap. 32, ver. 1
- chap. 33, ver. 2
- chap. 38, ver. 7, 8
- chap. 40, ver. 1 to 5,
9 to 29
- chap. 42, ver. 9 to 12
- chap. 43, ver. 10 to 13,
15 to 17
- chap. 44, ver. 1 to 7
- chap. 46, ver. 13
- chap. 48, ver. 11 to 17
- chap. 52, ver. 6 to 15
- chap. 55, ver. 4, 5
- chap. 56, ver. 7
- chap. 60, ver. 1, 2
- chap. 61, ver. 1 to 3,
10, 11
- chap. 62, ver. 1 to 3
- chap. 63, ver. 1, 15, 16

JEREMIAH.

- chap. 3, ver. 16, 17
- chap. 10, ver. 6, 7,
11 to 13
- chap. 12, ver. 1, 2
- chap. 23, ver. 5 to 7
- chap. 30, ver. 21, 22
- chap. 31, ver. 1
- chap. 33, ver. 14 to 16

EZEKIEL.

- chap. 1, ver. 22 to 28

EZEKIEL.

- chap. 7, ver. 5 to 13
- chap. 8, ver. 1, 2
- chap. 12, ver. 21 to 28
- chap. 24, ver. 18 to 27
- chap. 27, ver. 11 to 14
- chap. 29, ver. 9, 10.

DANIEL.

- chap. 2, ver. 31 to 35
- chap. 4, ver. 20
- chap. 7, ver. 22
- chap. 8, ver. 13 to 19
- chap. 9, ver. 24 to 27
- chap. 10, ver. 1 to 6
- chap. 12, ver. 2, 3

HOSEA.

- chap. 1, ver. 3 to 5
- chap. 11, ver. 1
- chap. 13, ver. 4.

JOEL.

- chap. 1, ver. 15
- chap. 2, ver. 1, 2

MICAH.

- chap. 1, ver. 1, 2
- chap. 4, ver. 1, 2
- chap. 5, ver. 1 to 3

NAHUM.

- chap. 2, ver. 1 to 4

HABAKKUK.

- chap. 2, ver. 1 to 3, 20
- chap. 3, ver. 1 to 4

ZEPHANIAH.

- chap. 1, ver. 7, 8
- chap. 3, ver. 5, 9, 10

SECOND INDEX.

CV

HAGGAI.

chap. 1, ver. 1 to 4

chap. 2, ver. 6 to 9

ZECHARIAH.

chap. 8, ver. 9.

MALACHI.

chap. 3, ver. 17, 23

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 2, ver. 2 to 12

psalm 18, ver. 47 to 51

psalm 20, ver. 1 to 10

psalm 24, ver. 1 to 10

psal. 26, ver. 1 to 6, 11

psalm 25, ver. 1 to 9

psalm 34, ver. 1 to 12

psalm 36, ver. 6 to 10

psalm 45, ver. 1 to 18

psalm 47, ver. 1 to 10

psalm 48, ver. 10 to 12

psalm 50, ver. 1 to 6

psalm 61, ver. 7 to 9

psalm 66, ver. 1 to 7

psalm 68, ver. 25 to 36

psalm 72, ver. 1 to 19

psalm 80, ver. 1 to 4, 8

psalm 81, ver. 1 to 5

psalm 83, ver. 19

psalm 97, ver. 1 to 9

psalm 99, ver. 1 to 8

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 100, ver. 1 to 5

psalm 101, ver. 1 to 7

psalm 103, ver. 1 to 22

psalm 104, ver. 1 to 35

psalm 105, ver. 1 to 7

psalm 107, ver. 33, 34,

39, 40

psalm 111, ver. 1 to 10

psalm 113, ver. 1 to 9

psalm 115, ver. 1 to

9 to 16

psal. 117, ver. 22

psal. 118, ver. 15 to 29

psal. 119, ver. 1 to 176

psal. 12, ver. 1 to 9

psalm 126, ver. 1 to 5

psalm 130, ver. 1 to 8

psalm 132, ver. 1 to 18

psalm 134, ver. 1 to 3

psalm 135, ver. 1 to 21

psalm 136, ver. 1 to 26

psalm 138, ver. 1 to 8

psalm 139, ver. 1 to 12

psalm 145, ver. 1 to 21

psalm 146, ver. 1 to 10

psalm 147, ver. 1 to 20

psalm 148, ver. 1 to 14

psalm 149, ver. 1 to 9

psalm 150, ver. 1 to 6

V. Of the Temptations of the Lord.

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 3, ver. 1 to 9
 psalm 32, ver. 3 to 11
 psalm 39, ver. 1 to 12
 psalm 41, ver. 1 to 10
 psalm 42, ver. 1 to 11
 psalm 56, ver. 1 to 5,
 11, 12

PSALM OF DAVID.

psalm 86, ver. 1 to 8
 psalm 116, ver. 1 to 11
 psalm 117, ver. 1, 2.
 psalm 118, ver. 1 to 14
 psalm 124, ver. 1 to 8
 psalm 142, ver. 1 to 8
 psalm 143, ver. 1 to 4, 7.

VI. Concerning his Temptations to Despair.

LAMENTATIONS

chap. 3, ver. 1 to 64

JONAH.

chap. 2, ver. 1 to 11

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 4, ver. 1 to 9
 psalm 6, ver. 1 to 8
 psalm 13, ver. 1 to 5
 psalm 22, ver. 20 to 22

PSALMS OF DAVID.

psalm 38, ver. 1 to 15
 psalm 43, ver. 1 to 5
 psalm 44, ver. 25, 26
 ps. 55, ver. 1 to 6, 10
 psalm 60, ver. 1 to 7
 psalm 69, ver. 1 to 21
 psalm 77, ver. 1 to 10
 psalm 102, ver. 1 to 12,
 24, 25

F I N I S.



8
1
4
8
8
7.

9

5
5
6
0
7
1
0